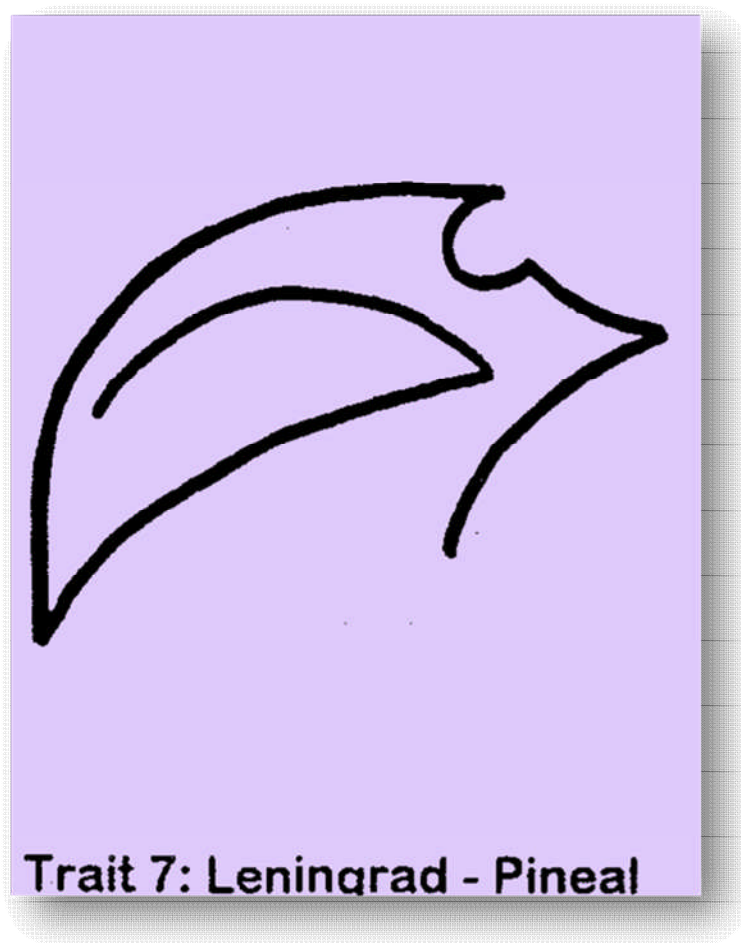


ANONYMOUS

LECTURES: SEPTEMBER 1993

*Lectures, Messages and Classes
given in the United States*



Transcribed from the resources
in the possession of
SOPHIA JOHANSON LIBRARY AND PRESS
COLUMBIA, MISSOURI

Books by “Anonymous” also under “Sophia Johanson”

Virtues, Laws and Powers 1994
A Prophet’s Story (By Those Who Knew Him) 1995
Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts Books I, II, III 1994

MESSAGES 1992: *Volumes I and II*
INNER TEACHINGS 1993: *Volumes I and II (January- August)*
LECTURES 1993: *SEPTEMBER; OCTOBER; NOVEMBER; DECEMBER*
SMOKE SIGNAL FROM THE NUT HOUSE 1996-2002: *Volumes I - VI*
1994 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1995 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1996 JULY Mexico and 1997 FEBRUARY Maine Conferences

Original Five Books: 1990-1992
Gnostic Book of Earth Changes
Return of the Prodigal Sons: Enlightenment through Esoteric Dowsing
The Silent Holocaust
Mystery of Logos Angstroms and Species of People
Learning the Secret Language

Also Available
Video Lecture by Anonymous 1992 (2 hours)
Audio Lecture by Anonymous September 16, 1994 (1 hour)

Revised COPYRIGHT 2016 © BY SOPHIA JOHANSON LIBRARY AND PRESS

All rights reserved. Any chapter, or all of this book may be used or reproduced without written permission, only if the book or chapters are reproduced in their entirety with full acknowledgement of author and publisher.

First Printing 2012
Second Printing Revised 2016

The publication of this book is financed by sales and donations to the *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* which is established for the publication of the “Anonymous” teachings given publicly and privately between 1990 and 2002.

Sophia Johanson Library and Press, is a tax-exempt, spiritual science, educational corporation. For information about this title or other publications, please phone *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* at: (573) 875-8024;
Mailing address P.O. Box 972, Columbia, Missouri 65205;
Email: sophiajohansonlibrary@gmail.com
Website: <https://sophiajohanson.wordpress.com>

The *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* is a non-profit organization, publishing documents under the public domain. No royalties are paid on this book.

MANUFACTURED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
By *Sophia Johanson Library and Press*, Columbia, Missouri

EXTRACT FROM VIRTUES, LAWS AND POWERS BY “ANONYMOUS”

Introduction

Published 1995

ISBN 1-885-186-83-5

There are people on the Earth today who hunger for knowledge of the mysteries of life. They may have sought to satiate their thirst for Truth through paths of science, art, philosophy, psychology, religion, or social services. Many, at the close of a long career in such fields, hear the hounds of death at their heels while their spiritual bellies ache with emptiness. They go to their deaths longing for the unknown, trembling with angst.

It may seem preposterous for this book to presume to fill some of that void by bringing to the reader the fundamentals of the natural Laws of the soul. Indeed, few people have ever considered that the soul of man has a type of matter, not unlike his flesh, although existing in a different octave of being. Few people are aware that there are principles, similar to known physics principles, that control the dynamics of spiritual matter. Furthermore, such spiritual Laws have a watershed effect upon the physical body of man and the Earth.

Looking out upon the sea of disorder within the major cities, one cannot help wondering why violent crime is becoming increasingly prevalent, and what could bring it to a halt. During the sixties the cry of liberals was for more social services, as though money or food could be the panacea. Others cried for gun control, more prisons, or other material solutions. Despite all attempts at controlling societal disorder the ghettos swell with violence, and the traditional family structure is almost gone.

There are some idealists who look into the heart of this disorder as though it were full of signs of wonderful societal transformation for the better. And yet, teenage pregnancies, AIDS, infections, robberies, rapes, and murders all continue to increase in number. By what criteria are these idealists measuring their success?

If one looks back over recorded history, pockets of societal peace and order rise out of the pages with haunting similarities of belief systems. Within each religion can be found keys that lead to the inner teachings of the fundamental Laws of the soul and of life itself. The fighting between religions has been due to clinging to differences rather than searching for similarities. The obvious similarities are merely echoes of the underlying mysteries which have traditionally been reserved for an inner circle of the spiritual elite.

The knowledge of the inner mysteries of life, held within the core of each religion, was withheld from the masses because of the danger of sorcery if the principles were applied without integrity. Any power that can transform a man's soul can also destroy his body if directed with malefic intent. It was safer to allow the alchemical mysteries, which were the core of each religion, to be watered down in a harmless fashion, in a way that could possibly change man's behavior through fear or promise of heaven. It was assumed by the spiritual forefathers that a man who lived decently might learn to think decently. If a man thought in a decent manner, then, later he might be able to control the spiritual forces with integrity and not run amok with unbridled passion.

For this reason, most religions focused upon behavioral instructions, rather than the reasons that certain behaviors could block the path to spiritual power. People have, by and large, decided that the behavioral instructions are no longer valid and so have developed many blocks to the higher teachings.

It is now time to reveal the inner teachings, in hope that humans can understand the reasons for behavioral sanctions and thought control.

The Laws are immutable. Man cannot break these Laws, but can break himself against these Laws. This is happening today on a massive scale. A man can tell himself all day long that fire is not hot, and yet burn himself, should he put his hand in a flame. Just as there are lower laws of the visible component of fire, there are higher Laws of the unseen components of fire. Many a man has thrust his own unseen components into fire and burned away part of himself.

It is possible to heal oneself through the application of higher Laws. If humans can bring healing order to their own lives, then they can begin to bring order to their families and to their own culture. If they do that, they can start to bring order to the world.

Healing the world must start with healing the self. This book holds the ancient mysteries through which personal transformation is made possible, if the applicant is sincere and willing to change. The dilettante will benefit little, except through some intellectual titillation. This book was written not for dinner table discussion, but at great price, and with great courage, by a traveler within such mysteries, in hope of helping humanity out of chaos. Since it merely recites the principles of the mysteries, it shall be considered anonymously and gnostically written, for man cannot hope or presume to create the Laws and Virtues. This is not a “channeled” book, but a book reflecting the experience of the traveler through many realms as real as the one before your face.

If you also dare to be a traveler into unseen realms, this book will guide you safely.

1993 SEPTEMBER LECTURES AND LESSONS BY ANONYMOUS

The following written lessons and class lectures (the latter transcribed from audio tapes or from class notes) were given by *Anonymous* to audiences familiar with the general background of Spiritual Science. The emphasis was in the dissemination of knowledge that was normally hidden from the general public, but has had a haunting recurrence throughout the millennia.

NOTE:

- 1) All LESSONS, LECTURES and CHARTS throughout these lecture series were given in class, created by Anonymous.
- 2) Class Notes were taken by an auditor and not corrected by Anonymous and for these, it is suggested the reader also refer to the original, unabridged audio tapes.
- 3) Please keep in mind that this library is missing many of the original audio tapes (of which there were at least 50+ per month during a three year period) as well as some of the dowsing charts, Class Notes and Lessons. These books are compiled from the resources currently available to this library.
- 4) The best introduction to the dowsing system may be found in the Advanced Esoteric Spiritual Dowsing Books, I, II, III.

Contents

EXTRACT FROM VIRTUES, LAWS AND POWERS BY “ANONYMOUS”	3
Power and the Use of Energy: Miracles vs. Magic.....	6
<i>Chart: Percent Alignment with Laws and Virtues</i>	8
Obsessions and Clones; Deros and Asuras	8
Genetic/Tissue Clearing; Nagual Characteristics; Looking/Gazing/Grabbing.....	9
Left and Right Hand Schools; Enlightenment; Spiritual Warriors	14
Personal Power; Karma; Care of the Soul	17
Conference AUDIO TAPE Transcribed Side A	19
<i>Combination Dowsing Charts for Conference</i>	23
Conference AUDIO TAPE Transcribed Side B	24
<i>Hymn: “How Firm a Foundation”</i>	27
4 th to 7 th Level Naguals; Nagual Clearing Methods.....	28
<i>Evening Clearing Methods with Dowsing Charts</i>	28
Recognizing Power; Discerning Holiness; Cause and Effect	30
<i>Evening: Rudimentary Requirement in the Hierarchy of Spiritual Progress</i>	31
Essence of Spiritual Power	35
<i>Afternoon Nagual Dowsing Methods and Daily Clearing</i>	36
Clairvoyance; Gnosis; Dreamers; Visionaries; Artists	38
Teachings in the Age of Air; the Nagual Body.....	41
What is Power? Dowsing Techniques Personal/Impersonal	43
<i>Law of 10; Group Synergy</i>	46
<i>Chromosome Dowsing Charts</i>	47
Purpose of this Teaching; Spiritual Blind Spots; What is Power?.....	48
<i>50 Powers of the Logos: Trunks/Tones Chart</i>	52
Shifting to 2 nd and 3 rd Attention with charts	53
<i>24 Hour Check List Morning and Night</i>	55
Class Practice	55
Valid/Invalid Spiritual Groups; Life after Death.....	58
Alter Egos; Keeping One’s own Identity.....	61
Thoughts Affect One’s Power; How Does One Stop Hating?.....	63
Clearing Chakras and the Power Center	67
Function of a Nagual Team.....	68
Mastery Requires a Hierarchical Structure	70
We are Involved in Different Tracks of Time	72
Time Pulls and Logocic Expansion Lesson and Time Chart.....	75
<i>Flow Chart and “Where we are now”</i>	78

Dowsing Practice: Times, Auras and Problems.....	79
Lower Aura Reflections of Spiritual Disorder <i>Lesson</i>	81
Personal Desires Create Sucker Worlds; Recapitulation	82
<i>Animal Archetypes Listed and Explained</i>	83
Egoic Ties to One's Past	86
<i>Circle Aura Chart</i>	87
Clearing the Evil Cabala <i>and Charts</i>	88
<i>Alphabet of Archetypal Traits: Non-Verbal Symbols of the Evil Cabala</i>	89
<i>Purification Symbols for Windigo, False Light of Lucifer, Others</i>	90
<i>Purification Symbols for Werewolf, Lilith, Satanic Forces, Other</i>	91
<i>Purification Symbols for Sorcery, The Reaper, Others</i>	92
<i>Formation of Evil Synergy Symbols</i>	95
<i>Combination Dowsing Chart</i>	96
Transcribed AUDIO TAPE Lecture Side A	97
Transcribed AUDIO TAPE Lecture Side B.....	102
Causes for Illnesses; Sensing Disorder Intuitively	107
<i>Fetal Development Chart</i>	110
<i>Dowsing Chart using Fetal Development</i>	111
<i>Dowsing Chart Body Parts Enlarged</i>	112
<i>Dowsing Charts: Problems and Evil Cabala Energies</i>	113
CASE REPORTS.....	115
<i>A: Dreaming Bodies, Implants, Clones, Seeds, Plasma Portals</i>	115
<i>B: Desire Threads; Implants; Clones; Sinus Problems; Dreaming Bodies</i>	116
<i>C and D: Disease Portals; Insanity</i>	117
<i>E: Genetics, Cancer, Succubus</i>	119
<i>F: Dreaming Bodies; Shadow Patterns, Disease; Clone Seed Portal</i>	120
Transcribed AUDIO TAPE Lecture Side A	121
Transcribed AUDIO TAPE Lecture Side B.....	126
Changing Personal Past and Projected Future	131
Dowsing Dreaming Bodies; Black Holes; Echoes; Clones	131
APPENDIX Dowsing Charts	133
<i>Genetic Portals Chart</i>	133
<i>Nagual Dowsing Chart</i>	134

Power and the Use of Energy: Miracles vs. Magic

SEPTEMBER 1, 1993 Class notes

The focus of the conference will be the alignment of the tonal to Law and Virtues. The alignment of the tonal relates directly to how completely we have been able to recapitulate our lives. In the next three days before the conference

Ask: "To what degree have I been able to recapitulate all the issues that impact my tonal and on each Law and Virtue?"

Check: Yin/Yang. You may be 120% recapitulated on one Law and have no hidden agenda in that area. If you dowse 10% or 50%, look at the soul lessons and blocks and track it down for a finer focus. This must be done privately and with prayer for the next three days. It is important to prepare for the conference.

The conference is like a marathon, a war party marathon. The first really powerful warrior effort was in Chicago and it was extremely efficient. The conference will be an extension of that. It will not be just another ordinary week, look at the issues before hand so that the conference will be a huge mirror. We may have recapitulated to a certain extent but we still cling to pieces.

CHECK TWICE A DAY: Blast with a choice of

10th Level Nagual power.....Name of God Power of the Logos.....31 Virtues.....Combination.

Inverse Desire Elemental Bubbles: These are nagual egoic elementals that have a life span of seven years. This is a link to zombies, ex-students, students, family, friends, etc. that funnels pollution from the portal into the war party. And, they are created by any resistance to Law. How resistant one is to law will determine the quality of the elemental. Having the desire that someone do well would be less malignant than having an extreme hate or violation thought.

Also, if we send any nagual essence to a zombie, then with that link to our power sources they will use it as a pipeline to create billions of elementals simply through their circular thinking.

Any obsession that we have about mental, physical, or emotional needs will create these bubbles in the shape of one's self floating around and carrying disorder, and pull us from the spiritual path. It is not weakening to disintegrate them since they are made of free floating plasma. Since we continue to create these:

Ask: "How many we have created, and which Law are we resisting?" **DO:** Pull into the pelvis and disintegrate.

Clones: Eliminate these in us and the warrior party. Track them down and close the portals in friends, lovers, relatives, associates, etc. Pull them to you to blast the clones.

Clone Seed: This is a remnant of the Earth Soul Cell and it is the creative aspect that creates all clones. You must blast this above the head of a zombie until it disintegrates. Pray for help from the holy beings.

Desire Implants: These originate in the Evil Cabala and reside in the corpse tissue and aura, sexual fluids and aura, and between cells. Pull them out and blast them.

Also ask for **Portals and Doorways, and shielded Portals and Doorways.**

Inverse Moon: % of toxicity. This is a sign of clone and obsession toxicity.

All Planets for Inverse and Pseudo Toxicity

Tissues and Between Cell Contamination

All Auras (tissue, air, blood, fluid, nerve): Yin/Yang

Murder Seed Ticks: Caused by plasma/egoics out to ex-students and funneled back to us. Ear problems? Check for this. Nagual creative energies combined with murder thoughts that we own or obsess about allow ticks to settle in our brain and spawn eggs.

Important: Restraining and Retaining the Dreaming Bodies: It is the responsibility of each one of us to retrieve and reattach our errant dreaming bodies. Some people have lost a few already. Check twice a day to see if the threads are attached and the condition of.

We create demons by the misuse of thoughts. We may dowse a crazed dreaming body contamination, but it may be our own crazed DB from the fuel of our own thoughts. The objective of a nagual is to make holy elementals to be directed for holiness.

Aspects of obsession thoughts are related to desires of a material nature, emotional wants and needs, or resistance to Law. Murder Ticks for example when placed in a person, the person could start creating hate elementals and murder thoughts.

T2 does not create Evil Desire Bubbles because she is formless. Formless means that one can die but one cannot fall.

Question: Is it ever appropriate to create a Desire Elemental?

Answer: Yes, in holy service. The elemental becomes like a guardian angel and should not be created from personal desire but if it is God's will.

Question: Would a holy elemental pump contamination back to the source?

Answer: Yes, if the other person pollutes it, or it goes crazy the elemental will snap like a dreaming body and it will return. All elementals connect to the group. We are very powerful with the creative aspect, and any contamination will feed immediately to the group.

It may be appropriate to give and take away an elemental. What is correct one day may be wrong for the next. It may not be appropriate to keep helping people, and this is reflected in the Law of Change and Free Will (for example, if someone chooses a job over holy work).

We should not have to worry about radionics. Nothing could plug our network into radionics unless one of us sends substance out to a zombie and funnels contamination to us. Only that would open us up to a radionic attack.

TODAY'S CLONE CLEARING METHOD

Call out the names of the clone producers...Pull the clones to pelvis and blast...Pull the seed itself into the room and pray for help from the Holy Powers to disintegrate...Pull all contamination from self and other students.

Dowse: Method with which to pull from: *Eyes, Genetics, Mouth, Rectum, Vestigial Tail,*
Including Auras: *Blood/Air/Nerve/Sex/Tissue, or Earth Thread from Romanticism.*
Also: Desire Implants to the Inverse Cabala to/from, in/out:
Portals, and Doorways/shielded

This work can be facilitated by the more aligned we are to Law, the more we have surrendered to God, will mean less resistance and the more clearing can be done by the holy naguals. With resistance to Law the holy naguals can get injured when pulling out contamination. Focus very strongly on aligning with Law and recapitulate the lower self so as to be fully aligned.

Today T2 and T3 were on the 4th, 5th, and 12th levels simultaneously using a split consciousness. Tonight the holy beings wanted to give us a head start on the clone contamination. This is an act of war. And it is an act of war when we fight to near exhaustion and then pull back. T2 must conserve her energy to hold open the doors to the 4th, 5th, and 12th worlds, it takes a balance of power. **Power is energy.** And we need to know how to gain and use energy, understand energy systems, and the use of polarity.

This work is taxing to T2 and T3 due to the continuous use of energy through the opening of doors. And they deal with this because the holy beings want all warriors to do well. It is not the desire of Holy Beings for anyone to be rejected. People leave through their own free will, or through extreme action and intention.

T2 and T3 are willing to endure a lot of pain if the students keep trying. We can understand pain on a 4th level awareness. Imagine the pain and maiming when working on 5 different levels. It is the price to pay. The higher beings are not magical. They work within Law and the system. This includes becoming maimed and knowing when to rest. The worst thing is to be sentimental and to hook the teachers. The teachers need us to be strong and if we hook them we drag them down. We need to be soldiers.

The only harm that can come to T2 and T3 is through the students, because by Law they need to have an open pipeline to us. Their problem comes when we hook into our family members and friends and open pipelines of contamination.

Always remember, our task is to have an impeccable party without a webbing into the Evil networks, or that network into us. This is an impossible dream, but other impossible dreams have been achieved, so T2 is optimistic. By a miracle, a rag-tag war party has been pulled together, and by a miracle a 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th level male/female nagual are with a war party consisting of 4th level naguals.

Miracles happen within Law to those who desire only good. Miracles are the reflection of higher Law which we do not understand, but is a natural thing in higher law. **Magic** only offers illusions to throw us off the path. Yes, expect miracles and not magic. Everything is based on principles whether it be on the 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th level. The job for the teachers is that they interpret higher Law at the level that our tonal can endure and they are dedicated to it. They have recapitulated completely.

Chart: Percent Alignment with Laws and Virtues

Laws:	% Alignment
Correspondence (As above, so below)	
Use	
Change	
Rhythm	
Vibration	
Mentalism	
Cause and effect	
Gender	
Polarity	
Non-resistance	
Virtues	
Will and power	
Impersonal love	
Active intelligence	
Harmony, mercy, grace	
Strength and severity	

Intuition and beauty	
Desire and victory	
Reasoning ability	
Propagation/creativity	
Stability	
Gnostic understanding	
Will to do good	
Strength	
Indifference and impersonal action	
Mercy for all beings	
Desire to manifest holiness	
Divine patience	
Divine mercy	
Nagual creativity and responsibility	
Joy through impeccability	

Obsessions and Clones; Deros and Asuras

SEPTEMBER 2, 1993 Class Notes

Obsession Producing Auric Filaments: This is a filament with no legitimate function in the 4th level world. On the 3rd level it was a communicative substance that would shoot energy from the heart chakra for mating. For us now, this totally destructive energy is used to hook into zombies. You may ask if it is God's will to remove and blast the filament. Check zombies. **FYI:** The New Zealand connection relates to the 19th octave, the homosexual acupuncture meridian.

Other World Genetic Clone Creative Center Producers: This is to the inverse world, a genetic link within a person that causes the production of clones. It can be removed in layers so check periodically. This is coming out of all of us.

DO:

- 1) Over the ex-student chart ask "Who on this chart is funneling **Left Hand Doors** to students, and to which student?" (Ask the same question over the current student chart and for your family members, and other relationships, AND SELF)
- 2) How many **Clone Producers, Inverse doorways to/from, in/out, shielded**, and **Creative Centers** do they have?
- 3) Are they coming through? *Chromosomes...Amino Acids...Cranial Nerves?*
- 4) Use charts to focus, and blast. This will remove all clones.
- 5) Track this to the *Mother Seed...Through the Earth-or-Planets.*
- 6) Keep an eye out for **Caracara Couples**.

Chakra Aura Leaks: The strain of the clones is causing chakra aura leaks. **Pray:** Holy Beings will help to seal the leaks.

Monadic Substance Leaks due to Other World Genetic Shadows: The monadic leak is due to resonation with other worlds, ex dual souls, other relationships, AND ZOMBIES.

Ask for: Inverse Portal Clones...# of links direct/indirect; or through a genetic pool. Pray to the Holy Beings to seal.

CLEAR: the **Other World Genetic Shadows** by dowsing over the chromosomes and amino acids. Our recent genetic clearing did not include other world contamination. Clear with usual methods. (When the monad cracks this may attract vampires who will suck the fluid).

Clone Seeds: Keep tracking the clone producing creative centers. These have been found in other chakras and not just above the head. **Ask** “How many seed centers are in each zombie?” And destroy.

Doorways into the Group: Check periodically all of the students for doorways.

FYI: An **Asura Creator of Caracara Mother Seeds** was found using a **Fallen 10th Level Ensouler** as a power source.

Maui: This **Fallen 9th Level Disseminator** came to the Earth to teach and align humans with Law. However, he joined with the **Deros and Asuras** to gain power and was the Ensouler to inorganic beings who are dark forces from the Inverse Universe. His desire to experience the physical plane caused him to fall. This is our connection to Madagascar.

T2 is formless but that is rare as all beings must be born into form. To be formless, they must die and be able to maintain the corpse without a corpse aura. A **formless being** will have form at a certain level, and T2’s form is in the 7th level because the 4, 5 and 6th had died. It was a strain to maintain her form on Earth, and until T2’s lower levels were restored, T3 and his naguals were what kept her here.

Genetic/Tissue Clearing; Nagual Characteristics; Looking/Gazing/Grabbing

SEPTEMBER 3, 1993 Class Notes

Pray to the Holy Beings to help remove, neutralize, and seal portals (and mother/father seeds and molds) to/from all clone producing centers for the next 24 hours in:

USE: the *Square Chart...Ray Octave Chart...*

CHECK: *Right/Left Hand Worlds* and

BLAST: with the various powers: *Virtues...Name of God...The 10th Level Power* and the...
Holy Beings will come in to help.

CLEAR The FOLLOWING:

(Clear the cranial nerves and pineal first so that the path way for the Holy Beings will be clear)

Cranial Nerves

Eye Substance (Is The Worst)

Each Prana: Air, Blood, Nerve, Sex

Between Cells

Lymphatic Aura

Liquids

Chakra Aura Portals; Check Each One

Each Aura: Air/Blood/Nerve/Sex/Fluids/Tissues/Cranial Nerves

Foreign In and Blocks

Tissues

Sexual Secretions: Clear In Layers.

Laws...Soul Blocks...Body Parts

Each Substance: High Aura, Monad, Cranial Nerves, Pineal, Pituitary, Hypothalamus

Between Cell Chromosome Communicative Substance Aura

Between Cell Chromosome and Eye Substance Aura

Planets: Check all the Planets, Plus the Earth, Unknown Planet, X Planet, Sucker, Inverse, Etc.

ASK by individual name “How toxic am I with so and so’s clones on tissues, chromos, etc.?” This gives a tighter focus.

If auric functions are low, check for clone centers

Elements: air, water-mercury, fire, crystal

Elements/ Earth: i.e. oxygen, hydrogen check the charts

For fellow students through Right Hand connections –

This is very important because we are more powerful than ex-students.

Chromosomes...Amino Acids...G. Proteins...Communicative substance

Uterus, testicular, and penile auras. (Check other sex auras for hooks to/from).

Also lymphatic aura and uvula.

Oil secreting aura

Original Dual Soul

Plasma and White Blood Cells

These clones eat Snail Slime: Check your % of loss.

Snail slime is the *blood* of naguals; it can regenerate with the removal of clones.

Every one of these portals is from Other Worlds: (i.e. Ray Octave, Sucker, Inverse and any world one goes to when one is not flowing with the soul’s progression or going with the tide of holiness. If we create our own reality we wander around and get lost and stuck in a location. The other Holy Beings will float on ahead and when we try to find them we may get lost, miss the boat, drown, or sit on a rock—too lazy to change, all this from defying the stream of the Logos.

Clear Clone Producing Centers in other people:

Example: One student was not himself due to hate elementals from a relative. These were traced to the pranas and eye substance.

ASK: “How many clone producing centers relative to eye substance/pranas (etc.) is there in..”

(1) Self, (2) Contaminating person. Blast this connection to prevent further hooks.

This is clearing **tissue level genetic reverberations** which is a deeper level of clearing than any previous. It is the absolute corpse body level and this clearing will heal the body faster. This will clear body portals to evil concepts vs Law.

NOTE: Some people have more clone producing centers in one area than another from associations and choices against Law which have been taken into the flesh from reverberation. This is tissue resonance with evil. Check Laws and Soul Blocks. You may dowse that they clear quickly but it is like a house of cards, the wheels are put into motion to complete the clearing.

King and Queen Hawk (You may find) fly out and flutter around, blast these with the powers.

Tissue Obsessions: These are tissue portals to evil, able to reproduce and draw power from the Left Hand world. Clear the **Clone Producing Centers**.

Swarthy: This is the shadow of the kiss of death on the aura (soul death). (Does not refer to race): Black and olive skinned people will take on a golden color, and white people will pink up. Skin pores will shrink. The degree of swarthy shows the degree of deviation from Law. **Check** each Law for “Intensity of Swarthy”.

Ask: 1) How high is my swarthy factor? 2) How many portals to swarthy do I have to/from people?

Use: The Check List and ask the Holy Beings to shut down all swarthy portals.

Check especially: Private Parts Auras...Vampires...Ex-Student Clones in this area.

The most important **swarthy portals** are from moles and warts which are crystallization on the skin representing lines of manifested swarthy. Those in nursing homes tend to be covered with moles/warts due to what was acquired in life. It is best to cut them off because looking at them reinforces it. (One may use ice cubes to freeze, sharp razors, and needle with thread, or dry ice to burn them off).

DO:

1) Choose a mole and track its *Other World Portals* on all layers, (the location is of primary importance) and remove.

Check also *clone producers* and *number of people* in/out.

2) “What aspect of Law or Virtue or Soul Block has gone into this crystallization?”

(Cancer is the tissue end stage of defiance to Law)

3) Pay special attention to anything along the generative function lines (moles, or herpes in crotch area).

The most important areas to check are those related to pelvis and procreative centers because they feed the others.

4) Check *Chromosomes, Amino Acids, G. Protein, and Communicative Substances*.

5) *Planet auras* are sub-categories of swarthy and can affect the tissues. Check.

6) *Lymphatic aura and uvula* (as the higher manifestation of sex aura).

Swarthy is a composite, but it gives a good idea of overall indicator of problems in River City. Our bodies will reflect the clearing, but for the very long term contaminations it may take up to seven years to change the tissues. We need to take care not to mentally reform them. Do not be attached to physical symptoms. Do what you can on a spiritual level and then forget about them. **Keep asking** for deeper layers and have a “Don’t care attitude”, as fear will make symptoms reappear.

Pray to the Holy Beings for forgiveness for all the little tiny defiances to Law from throughout our lives. This is for every time we had any thought like “Homosexuality is ok” or when as a child we said “I hate being told what to do, and I hate my teachers or parents”.

Check swarthy factor for each Law. We must address each one; swarthy factor grows back unless we identify the Law.

1) “How many people are hooking to/from who are defiant to each Law?” Each one will have portals and make clones.

Check Slime, Egoics, Plasma, Resonations, and Desire Threads.

2) “How many conflicts with each Law do they have?”

Sex Obsessions will manifest with skin diseases, congestion, oily skin, boils, cloudy eyes, mucous, coughing, bad breath, blood poison, sneezing, vaginal and penile discharges, and stinky sweat. T2 can tell which person is hooked into her by the type and quality of oil that will show up on her forehead. **Suggestion:** Take two showers a day when doing exorcisms to remove all foreign oil. If you notice your features changing see who is hooked into you.

Recapitulate old relationships to save your soul “What might have been” are the most destructive.

Eye Substance Loss: Shows a high level monadic conflict of Law through intention. It is *Monadic Aura Creative Energy* that we are losing and it will hang around for seven years if it is not called back.

Intention has a desire aspect (usually focused in the solar plexus and heart). If we look at someone with desire or Attachment or even think of them, we will squirt substance. Ideally, when we intend, we should send out a tendril to wrap around the object, and then retrieve the tendril. If the tendril is not retrieved it will break and leak substance.

Will and Intention: is done by hooking with the eyes and pulling with the will. Yesterday, T2 enticed a big demon with prolonged will and intention. She used many eye movements, and she intuitively knew how to do it. The turns are very subtle, and are like a song to entice the demon. When the demon was enticed, T2 held it and T3 blasted it. To do this work at high levels without falling asleep takes balance and harmony in a room

We need to learn how to use will and intention for specific purposes. Learn to look at people with all the chakras closed or intention will occur naturally. Survival issues and fear relate to the base chakra, sexual stuff/pelvic, rage or desire for something/solar plexus, merging/heart, thinking words all the time/throat and brow.

We will have no power or ability to intend if all of the substance is squirted out. We must pull back the substance, find the leaks and cauterize them. Ask the Holy Beings to help and check each chakra.

Why are some people more powerful? Some may have been born with a greater quantity of substance. If 100% represents ideal, normal is low, Clint Eastwood had 170%, Mel Gibson 150%. Tom Cr. had almost none but he is fueled by Left Hand portals. This substance is a link with nagual characteristics because we 'see' with intending as well.

What to do?

- 1) *Stop the loss of substance to have any power. Shut clone doors, cauterize chakra leaks, and stop zombie leaks.*
- 2) *Control what's left of our substance: stop contamination from others, clear clone portals.*
- 3) *Align with Law, and find out the deviations from Law once we can locate our true self.*
- 4) *Pray the Holy Beings restore our power, and they will.*

Any tonal weakness that we had before becoming a nagual is now intensified. Our substance power has increased 6 times from what a normal Sun would have.

When starting a clearing session, first do the Aura Portals In/Out and Open Doors.

The problem we often have when clearing is that we get tangential. If the place feels crazy, be completely calm and do nothing, or go somewhere else and systematically whittle away at doors and portals. Last night we had problems with a thunderstorm and the full moon. Stick to basics and stay very cool. We lose eye substance when we think tangentially. We can't do serious evaluations during times of great stress unless we step out of body to another level and see what it is. The major component is to live in the Now, unattached and without grabbing. The Holy Beings are helping; they want us to keep our power. Thinking of the past and people will create hooks into us activating latent portals to the evil cabala. Latent portals are in season now.

A big reason for hooking is remembering sexual experiences. The sexual aura will go there. All auras hit each chakra, so be specific when clearing. If we can't fix our leaks, the only solution is to let us drain out and not refill. Pick away from disorder even when cords are snapping.

Look at things softly without **grabbing** with the eyes. When we are not grabbing, chakras are relaxed without fears or excessive desire or thought. Look in the mirror, the white of the eyes will show the level of toxicity with the nagual. Ideally the whites will be clear and blue white. You can tell how clear one is by how strong the emanations appear to be.

Fingertips have little eyes that *intend*. Using the mudras employs different lines of intention, which combine forces with different lines of angels. Watch what you touch, or when people shake hands, they can intend with the hands as well as the eyes. **DO:** Clear off your Angels. If we don't clear them we will lose them.

We need to move the eyes and head to clear properly, even just slight movements.

A person who sits and looks inert is just leaking substance and not intending.

Found: a major recent crack in the aura of a student who was hooking into zombies with eye substance even in the sleep. (If one is controlled in the day the sleeping state will reflect that). This student was longing to be with someone in the past and hooking into the zombie. He was assaulted by allies when going to see that person and they ripped the aura from stem to stern. Take care to avoid longing for any person, including the old T1.

The situation in the past included people coming in the night to T1's home for unsavory reasons propelled by their own connections to the Left Hand path. Now, however, students will have rather benign thoughts propelling their nagual to T2 from a hook with a murderous zombie. (The teachers) have the protection of angelic watchers around the house and if any auric being comes in, the elementals will clobber the shit out of them. So take care not to hook into a zombie, because we can't be protected if we are the ones going out. When we are possessed or thinking carnal thoughts we will get clobbered by the etheric angels who will stop us from growing-in (the teachers). A barrier system exists to protect them from being chewed alive. This can cause snapping and auric wounds to students, we could be knocked out and have auric splits.

Our only danger is when we go out with tangential thinking, not being calm, being possessed and not clearing systematically. Auric cracks can occur with **Caracara Cysts** bursting through the chakra auras. If we have clones out with caracara, this is dangerous. The king of a whole party can chew on other's auras. Each caracara is a representative of a kingdom of people. We cannot approach holiness when we are very soiled. T2 has to clear 3-4 hours before she can call in Holy Beings.

It is dangerous to even think cranky thoughts to a person of power because as we progress in power, our defensive system will knock off an attacker. Even in children it is important to teach control of thoughts, and to have no animosity as they may get wounded from our defensive angels. We are talking big guns here; we have to save our souls if we are to be of any use. If we have irritable thought forms, we are hooked into a zombie.

Remember a true tonal is not emotional, in the past/present/future, but in the now and with proper thoughts/speech/actions. We are not cranky or else we lose power. This may involve a series of factors – if one has a cranky day and a murderous clone latches on, one will become dangerous to self and others. It could break an aura wide open from hitting against a wall of Law.

Nagual attributes are very clean, unattached to mental, physical, emotional issues, and only attached to the soul. The Nagual may be rough but not cranky. Dole out cranky like tinctured drops, and do not waste it on good people. Save the cranky for enemies.

Question: In class I feel open to receive knowledge, to change and be aligned. Is this through the eyes? When I look at T2 I feel exposed and turned inside out. Is there a way to close this off when the class is over?

Answer: It is a force that goes in. (The teachers) have enough presence that the emanations will go through the body and not just by audible or visual methods. It is a training force that blasts *out*. It is possible to merge with it audibly and kinesthetically. The teaching goes through every cell without stress, and it can be received passively so it requires no use of eye substance by the students.

Question: When the class is over, what do I do?

Answer: Shut all the chakras and cloud over the eyes. Blink often and shift awareness away from the back of the eyes. For example, leave the *Awareness* in the glove compartment of the car when you go to Wal-Mart.

T3 states: Being receptive in the way you describe is a creative aspect that artists are trained to have, an openness and awareness of the world that takes in everything. That is dangerous at this point. Throw a cloak over the self. If there is something that we need to know, just register it and walk around it in a stand-by mode. This is not a high awareness mode but a stand-by mode so that if something does happen we can see it if we need to, and then shut down. We have to retrain ourselves to be able to shut off.

Practice: Putting *Awareness* in a box.

Depression: The ONLY REASON (to be depressed) for anyone who is aligned with the Logos and hooked into the Right Hand Path is if they have evil contamination, or drowse as being dead.

For example:

- 1) *Old self cloned out/in*
- 2) *Old self with desire threads out/in*
- 3) *Not yet uncovered: a major portal for evil in one's life*
- 4) *Check Soul Blocks*
For each of our Names/Clones In/Out Or
Residual Patterns not yet recapitulated from and ECHO of past things.

If we are not recapitulated we will have disorders under the old name.

Desire Threads to Self in Past: DO:

1) Totally desire with every fiber of your being to recapitulate and release that part of your life. Because when we think of past life we *will* and *intend* to release desire threads from/to.

2) **Check** “How many other people are linking us to our old self?” Many threads are from childhood.

Go year by year in your life and check soul blocks for threads both in and out.

With Will and Intention say “I release_____ and I will them to release me”.

Check each chromosome for implants and threads from/to others

Use the Bagua: This is a **Living Possession**.

METHOD: Finger Dowse:

Year of Life	Chromosome	Person	Soul Block	Bagua:
	<i>Then Will and Intend out.</i>	<i>This will clear in layers.</i>		

Don't think about the reasons because that will build threads with desire and attachment.

We have to clear things when it is the season to clear.

All of our past selves are pseudo selves.

Our true self is strong, holy, aligned with Law, joyful, and has a desire for service.

Question: I notice that when I dowse my % of alignment it may be low, but if I ask “What is my hidden or shielded % of alignment” it will be much higher. Is this an adaptive aspect not yet revealed to us?

Answer: Yes. We must peel off one layer of desire threads to see the next layer, to get to our true selves.

T2 and T3 are attacked by a former student through a current one. The method of removal is to destroy the pathway to evil after removing the evil behind it. They found both a mother and father. This dark force was behind a lot of disorder in the group. They were kingpins in the spiritual mafia. The group did well; if the couriers did not call in the Holy Beings we could not have done it by ourselves since (the teachers) were exhausted.

Question: I feel animal archetypes coming through me when I clear. I feel as if I change into the animals.

Answer: Nagual characteristics are seen as ferocious. The naguals proper are in a humanoid form that resembles our own, but they can shift form to be a boar to fight another boar (for example). You were changing form, the 4th level naguals are very refined and to know what you were changing into, and to hold your attention there is remarkable. We tend to go in a pack to hunt animals, and we often have a tracking animal with us.

When T2 enticed the demon yesterday it took 15 minutes of our time, but that would represent hours of that (of T2's?) time. She enticed it by offering knowledge of other worlds. She said "Come with me and I will show you my world". And she did, she showed him what her world does to his type. The minute it entered her body, T3 turned on the power to destroy.

Question: Do we have Holy Archetypes/

Answer: Yes. T2 and T3 are humanoid archetypes on the 7th level, and are wispy wood sprite types by our terms. They are like spirits hiding in the darkness of the autumn woods fleeting in and out. They are quick, mercurial, changeable, watching among the leaves, cautious, cunning, patient, sweet, and ruthless when need to be.

Question: Some of us will show animal archetypes on our faces?

Answer: In the Bible it says humans were created in the image of God, and way in the future or way in the past (depending on one's perspective of the universe – the center or the rind) the archetypal pattern of humanity carried the thought of human destiny and lacked the characteristics of animals. But they had the ferocity of a steel knife, of ruthlessness when needed, and sweetness with knowledge and without stupidity which is almost unheard of in the lower worlds. With (lower) knowledge comes vain glamour and feelings of superiority and humility is lost. These archetypes had knowledge without false pride; love without pity; generosity without stupidity in feeding evil; grace without glorifying form over substance; music without the sake of doing evil or enticing to destruction; art without the sake of defiling that which is holy; science not out to prove God did not exist; and form with the purpose to forget form.

Key things: All that the rulers asked was that they remember the species of evil. The Suns would forget their lives otherwise. **Animals** live by the survival of the fittest and not "What is the correct thing to do in this situation?"

Suns in the animal level took on characteristics of the animals. When the nagual comes down within Law it can only neutralize the same forms. It has the principle as of a tone breaking glass. The naguals took on shapes and could shift. If they forgot their purpose they became wondering spirits tormenting humanity.

Our **Naguals** have a humanoid form that can shift shape to neutralize with the least amount of force. You don't use a bear to squash a bug. The male nagual is Yang/Yang and fiercer than the human male, the female is Yin/Yin and more cunning than the human part. The female points the way and received both Holy forces and evil ones. The male makes the assault without killing her. If the male takes on the evil that is too yin a position and is dangerous for him.

Question: If we look like an animal, did we shift and freeze?

Answer: Yes. I saw a jaguar in one of the students the other day. A lot of what we do is unconscious in the other realms. Check to be sure you are pulled back to a humanoid shape. We retain animal form because of resonance with a person who is like that animal. It will pull us down and snap us. If a nagual snaps it is possible to restore. And if the students are impeccable and do their best they will be retrieved.

Question: After a clearing the angels seemed to be behind me in a state of frozen time. It felt like a stake piercing through the back, like a former death.

Answer: The Holy Beings were trying to help. We can't judge by comfort if something is holy or not. Some of the most profound pain may be holy. We must build our endurance to do more. The physical body has to adjust to holy forces.

Perception has to precede transmutation. Take pain graciously and thank the Lord for feeling it so that it may be transformed. If our nerve ends come alive, that is good. Before great power is great pain, be unattached to the pain. Our purification of self is within the context of the obstacles we must overcome, which are real, monumental and come with an awareness the common man would shudder to behold.

Great pain comes when Holy Beings are being installed. Angels come and go between the shoulder blades. Much power comes out of the back. This work is very exhausting. T1 had a chance to adjust to working all the time. An hour of this work is the equivalent of 10 hours of hard labor, as it affects the nervous system so profoundly that it takes hours to recover. So build endurance. T2's physical body is not strong but she can do exorcisms even when fried. She has built up for neurological assault just as we build ourselves physically. She doesn't sleep but is always just a little bit awake.

Question: The nagual use of energy seems symmetrical. When blasting it feels like it is radiating from a center of a sphere. One could blast converse: radiating, inward, and in all directions. Or blast Diverse: radiating outward in all

directions. It also seems one can move the energy ahead and going forward, cone-out into the future, or cone-in backward into the past. When I do this it seems to be clearing disharmonies we are not aware of using other methods.

Answer: Absolutely right.

Review: Check

--All soul lessons with resistance to Law with all desire threads to and from as well. These ties are like ropes that bind us to what someone thinks is your reality. Get unbound from what they think you are. Otherwise you will funnel in disorder.

--When we are asleep it is hard to keep control, and almost no one can. Releasing all desire threads to/from oneself allows one to see what is one's own control versus another's control.

DO: 1) *Go through desire threads methodically*

2) *Include the Bagua.*

3) *Pray the Holy Beings will dissolve it.*

This is a butcher knife effect that is slashing memories. We are in a different ballgame to Carlos Castaneda, as we don't have 30 years to get it. We may do it in a year. This is a tight sphincter school in the esoteric realm.

Time and progress are not synonymous. Work and progress have a corollary

Question: Our construction work in the houses is a metaphor. We may move on to other houses?

Answer: Yes, Our houses will be more unusual and challenging each time.

T2's eye substance is being sucked by students.

Left and Right Hand Schools; Enlightenment; Spiritual Warriors

SEPTEMBER 4, 1993 Class Notes CONFERENCE

It is a wonderful thing that we are here. We have a lot to do. We can see the sorrow of the world, but we need self-purification to help our fellow man. We cannot change the world until we change ourselves first.

The hardest thing of spiritual teaching is to be impeccable on the lower realm. It may seem fine to espouse doctrines or grand teachings, but it is far more difficult to live impeccably. What you think is, may not be, and if you already know the answers, you cannot learn. The people in these teachings are on a very difficult path. **If this were a Left Hand school this would be a path of sorcery. It is a mystery; higher teachings are not commonly found on the Right hand path. The Catholic Church had teachings similar to this but it was limited.**

Our problem is the current time of Earth. Almost no one can be taught the mysteries. People are so inundated by being other people. Think back two years, how many people we were, or at what age were we holding ourselves back from progress. The same themes are repeated throughout the teachings in different ways and focus. The early emphasis was on aliens, yet that was very important, as they were here to destroy, and corrupt our genetics. This could happen again, as they were mutants from the future.

If we don't remember the lessons we have been taught we won't be able to hear the future lessons. Incorporate the lessons and release them. It is not to rehash them but to incorporate and to build on it. There is a fine line between clinging to the teachings and recapitulating to be in the now. It is important to release all things except our own knowledge of Law and Understanding that Law is good, God is Law, and Law is Truth. This may seem abstract, meaningless and overwhelming. But if we were to go into a day care center we would have a choice of despair at the implication that either we change the present and past, or the children have lost their souls, or we deny and say this is too horrible, so it must not be true. This is a dilemma: if God is truth then we must be willing to face truth and reality. If we are unwilling to do that, then we are unwilling to face God.

Difficult times call for difficult solutions. Painful times call for painful solutions. Like cures like. No one was ever healed by denial. We can't cure spiritual disharmonies with a mental method. Cures must come from the same plane of causation, or a higher plane. T2 wants to stress these points. It is so dangerous to go through the Earth; people will guide us to mental therapies (i.e. using affirmations). Many a pervert has affirmed that what was done was an option, many a thief affirmed he had a right; many a murderer affirmed the action was justice.

The world needs to know there are Laws with foundation and strength. If we don't find the application of Law, or struggle to understand the complexities we will fall asunder and our beingness will be pulled away from nurturing and strength.

T1 tried to teach all Laws. T2 could teach Law all day long yet if one can't understand to incorporate, than all is for naught. Some people would attend the conferences but could not bear up under the knowledge; they would go home and forget Law or the use of it in life. Their threads were pulled apart by their going towards flesh, and the soul going towards the Logos.

T2 never asks us to do anything she doesn't do herself. If it is to see one's own (relatives) go down, or to give up any thing in life, comfort, rest, anything. Difficult times call for difficult solutions. We can't afford to make simplified assumptions – the chain of events of the Earth in a spiritual sense is dramatic and peculiar. We have impacted and have removed huge pockets of disorder. Our little group has done work beyond our conception. With all the twists of fate within our relationships and the fabric of this group, despite all of this we have endured.

Two years ago in Vermont, T1 went on the last spiritual voyage to find warriors and it was almost as though it were too late. A few warriors were found in the conferences, and out of those (of which there will be no more) we have culled a small group of warriors to do what it takes to remove disorder for the children on Earth, and for us. Comfort is our least concern, but souls are our concern. Can we help them maintain their link to God?

If people lose their souls we can give them new ones. But we must ask, "do they want to know God?" Talk to teenagers, how many want to know truth, reality and who God is? How many struggle in the night with holy questions? However, T2 believes in beyond the 100th monkey. One person has the ability, if impeccable and a nagual, to change millions of people, to give a vision like a nightingale at the window to remind them of an Earth with souls, dreams, dignity, music that is not defiling, romance without carnality, love that is chaste, and hope.

Maybe we are to be nightingales to humanity, and be shown some method to stimulate memory in the genetic cells of humanity. There was a time even in a small group that people would actually work 24 hours to do God's will. They did not know God's will, but struggled to know and have it revealed to them and they prayed. When it was revealed they heard it and that was even more remarkable.

How many had truth put before them and turned their heads, opportunities for glory and have turned it down. How many at some point in life have seen holiness and then rationalized it away to never see it again; ever, ever, ever. No, we are in a strange time, a time of the nagual, of great hope; when (T2) can sense the power given to us and the purification offered to us. Then this can be offered to others through us. The hope is with a handful of impeccable warriors can go forth and multiply like seeds over the Earth and make holy what is defiled (defiled?) now. Order is stronger than disorder. Our hope is that we are orderly and pure enough in desire to know God and will do God's will whatever it means, whether it is difficult or fine. We cannot resist or pull in the flow of the Divine Plan. Do whatever we have to do to fulfill the plan and not to be attracted to money, sex, a person, anything as we will be torn asunder to the past and to when we had 'options'.

A student was having a difficult day today, but the difficulty did not come from what seemed obvious. The problem was revealed by a 'slip' of the tongue. Listen to the words that people say, and be cautious to what we say because when we say it, it lends it power. Be aware of what we have said after having said it to understand our own frailties.

We are lucky that T1 died. She paid a debt. We are lucky that T2 is here; she is paying a debt. Count blessings and do not cling to the past. It is dangerous to cling. It is dangerous to assume to know why one suffers. Always, if we suffer, we are going against Law, or are taking on someone else's pain of going against Law through resonance. In the context of a warrior party, any one can draw down the whole bunch. And, we have to be networked to have power.

The suffering through the cords breaking of those who resist law is unspeakable, but (the teachers) have endured to give time to accept Law and they are patient. It may not seem patient, but the real effort involved would bowl you over – working 24 hours a day and working without sleep. It is terrible to spend 20 hours a week clearing someone who will walk away and hate her (T2's) guts. They may swear they love her, but the eyes are meaner than the devil.

The most heavily possessed person can refuse to resonate and be brought to a divine state of being and enlightenment. It takes time and work to achieve purification to clear the world. It takes tremendous impeccability and loneliness beyond one's wildest comprehension. Can one face the issues of one's own soul? So many Holy Beings are willing to help us over and over and over again. The key is recapitulation, be in the now to receive help, and if not, our desires towards the past will destroy us.

We are in a time to do major clearing and a Holy Being able to stabilize the flesh to not resonate with evil is here. We are blessed with power, strength, and purity. Be in the now and accept each moment. Just be without thinking about the past which will throw desire threads, implants, and eye substance to/from, and we don't need this contamination as we have much work to do.

We have hope for the soulless. Be optimistic, we cannot do it without the warriors. A warrior lives one day at a time, accepts his fate, and does the task at hand. If we do those things we will not be depressed, have no desire threads to past, present, future, and be able to be in the now in strength, purity, and clarity. Just do the task without fanfare.

CLEARING:

Something new; racial karma which is more than group karma, it is a **tribal karma** (like Benjamin) and goes way back. This has to do with genetic changes and sins of the father but includes a resonance. We can adjust ones spiritual contamination, but it is a problem if we readily resonate with our forebears. We cannot be without ancestors, and an echo awareness of ancestors is normal.

T2 is asking us to not echo ancestors, lovers, friends, family, nor T2 herself. She asks us to stand utterly alone on the edge of the Universe staring at an empty sky with courage. She asks we spiritually stand-alone no matter who is with you, to stand in the Milky Way utterly alone, forever. This is a devastating thought to the psyche. We must offer all that we know about the personality to God.

Pray for God, Law, Order, and all holy traits of Law and the Virtues.

Pray “*I relinquish all that I was to Virtue, all that I am to Virtue, and every single bit of self to Virtue*”.

And what are the virtues but intuition without lower psychism, divine desire without vulgarity, reason without tangential craziness, creativity without copulating, stability without being stuck in the mud, Gnostic understanding without inertia but action, will to do good in all that one does, indifference and impersonal actions with a focus on the path, and mercy for all beings--Zombie or not. Have a desire to help zombies someday, someday...(sings) “*There will be a place for us*”.

Desire to manifest holiness in the lower life and all relationships including the people we meet on the street. This is not to be a soppy, syrupy, limp wristed type but one of strength and power. Have *Divine understanding of Law* and how to implement it day to day. Have *Divine patience* for those with less power, understanding, and ability to bear up. Help them along by dowsing, praying, enticement, and bear their burden until they can bear it themselves. Have patience to those less enlightened without condescension.

We have creativity and responsibility through a nagual perspective. We see the world in a new way and not in the manner of Suns. It is a blending of information where touch is taste and smell is sight. This is a higher way.

Divine joy comes through impeccability. By becoming impeccable brings joy beyond anything the world can offer. The Holy Beings offer us joy but it is not to be clamored for. Joy is a natural reward for doing holy work with impeccability, and is often met after great suffering. Even suffering is a great joy when we are aligned with the soul.

ALL suffering is lack of alignment with God or a resonance with other beings. An exorcist will suck in disorder and feel suffering. Don't ignore the suffering though it is exquisite. Exquisite suffering is a noble, beautiful thing and not to be scorned but embraced completely as a mother to a suffering baby. We may do the same to humanity what a mother does for her child. The world is a baby and we are the mothers and fathers to the world we must be responsible and strong, and more than human but divine. Be impeccable, merciful, loving, kind, strong, and ruthless to help and follow the correct way.

We can see why so few can follow this path. We may think we can't, but God knows we can. Don't assume anything too hastily. Receive gnosis in ones heart for holiness and for bridging worlds. Also have merciful thoughts for those above us who struggle to help. Pray that mercy be shown all of mankind. Couriers, pray for children and for selves. Pray and Do, or all is lost.

T2 is happy all of us are here. If we think it is stressful, imagine what it is for T3. All the Holy Beings coming in, his life upside down, giving up his career, life and all that he knew. Everything that the world sees as important is upside down for him. Recapitulation is not an easy thing, and T2 can say so, as she has done it with the best of them. We all need to be able to say “I am willing, God's will be done”.

Songs of the soul are mighty. To see a soul and know you have one, and to go to it is so wonderful. The only desire of T2 is that we keep our souls and help others keep theirs, and eventually help others to receive souls. A warrior does his job. (The teachers) are warriors and their job is to keep souls and help others re-ensoul. Most people on the Earth have lost their souls. T2 and T3 are here to help. They can't help, if we can't see who is lost. It is within human karma, we must ask for the restoration, humans have to ask for human souls. The Holy Beings have occasionally incarnated to help humans in human form. It is a gift and one should never, ever, ever, ever be defiling through thought or word, ever. Don't ever, ever make a mistake because we would be thrown into blackness by the force of our actions, and not by the desire of retribution by the Holy Beings but by the very Karma. Remember.

It is a mysterious and wondrous time. If (the teachers) took a stress test it would hit sky high with what they are doing. But (for you), as they do, operate in nagual time which is different, just don't worry about it. Just let it go and one can get a lot done. It may seem like you do nothing and yet you do everything.

One can sit very relaxed and crush a million demons in South Africa in 30 minutes. This is the Law of Non Resistance. Do not resist the thing in front of you. If truly recapitulated one says “not my will but thine, O Lord”. Take when the getting is good and then let it go.

Personal Power; Karma; Care of the Soul

SEPTEMBER 5, 1993 Class Notes CONFERENCE

Foreign Eye Substance: disintegrate in the pelvis, as it may be from a left hand source.

Missing Eye Substance: Pull this back as much as possible. It can be regenerated.

Body Parts: **Check** for parts of self out, and others hooked in;

Ask the holy beings to dislodge foreign, and retrieve any missing aura from organs.

Ask "Where am I not self, where do I have missing auras?"

Prayers don't work if we are not ourselves. How can we pray for help and receive it in such a case? If we are five people-- who is praying? If you dowse as 0 people this could mean many hooks out or in and this is not surprising at a conference as the place gets full of stuff and we can lose our identity easily.

Desire threads may sound benign, it may be we like someone or hope they do well, but as naguals our eyes intend with greater power. When in public, cloud the eyes over to not allow hooks in. In this group learn to turn the eyes off and on. If we feel emotion and look at someone, eye substance will shoot out. **Check often** for % eye substance lost because if we lose it we will suck substance from others. Be sure the substance is yours. We are learning how to deal with new energies. This is another field of study and it is the essence of personal power.

This path takes deliberate work, intuition and gnosis, and the ability to deal with it. One may ask T2 how something works, and she may not be able to describe it, but if we merge we can 'see' how it is done. Often this is how methods must be shown in the realm of the nagual.

A student was himself at an earlier age. **Ask** "How old am I?", and "How many selves am I?", and use one's old name. We may be several younger or older selves. This is a major weakening of the tonal, as we are draining ourselves. This is easy to do and not conscious. Why are we a mess at night? If any part of ourselves is not recapitulated from the past we will float back in time to something better, worse, a trauma, anything. The subconscious takes over and it will float around everywhere and become like a clone of self frozen in time or place. Formerly T1 would suggest we anchor ourselves to a joyful memory, but DO NOT do that now, as we have different dynamics of beingness and it is more dangerous.

Also **Ask:** for "How many places we may be in the past?" This is more insidious than going to other people as we may leave eye substance.

Power is the ability of the eye substance to will and intend in the Now. If we are in the past or future, or to the left or right, then we can't beam or blast with any power. Good control of energy is the essence of power. Check for leaks in the chakras. Loss of eye substance is a way to tell how well we have recapitulated and it is easy to go back in time if we indulge. (See Method/Class: September 6).

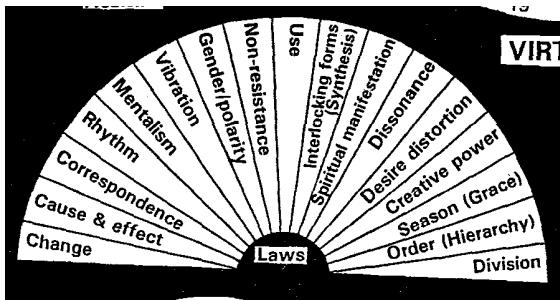
This is the season to clear this up. The worst thing is globbing on to ourselves or others in the past. This affects the swarthy level. The more ties to the past, the closer to death we are. This will pull our cords to the past and as the real self goes towards the Logos, the cord will split. At a certain point it is free-will whether we will give up the swarthy factor. We must be free and mobile to do God's will. **Check every day** for more layers of the past that must be recapitulated. Choose to be masterful and not bound to the past like a slave. Be masterful in freedom and power.

T2 felt nausea and left arm pain. Several of us have connections to the past teachings and T1 as a person. T2 perceives this through a contamination portal. All of us must be careful not to make a graven image. Pull back all concepts of the person who taught us and be in the now. If not, it will drop T2 to the past and weaken both (of the teachers). It weakens him because he holds the male nagual that she carried. It feels to her like a stone dragging in the water, in a black sea of disorder.

Pray to the Divine Beings to help us to truly release. There is an aspect to Grace that a person may be full of contamination and seem impossible to help, but the power of God is so great that the Holy Spirit can come down with gifts of Grace and grant freedom from Karma. Because what we are dealing with is karma.

Pray to the perfect beings associated with correcting the karma of clinging to people, places, and ideas. If deep in the heart we still cling to the belief that God is cruel, that there is no evil, of hatred to authority, the Holy Beings cannot clear us unless we ask for forgiveness for our weaknesses. We must pray for forgiveness for the children and the world as well.

Meditate on the Virtues or the Laws. Struggle to understand. **Ask** "Lord I truly want to understand how I am resisting the Law of ____ in this time of my life as it refers to ____." Write it out and put by your bed and under the prayer candle. **Ask** the Divine Beings "To help us learn on all levels of our being how to align with the Law of ____ in this aspect." Also **pray** "To show our weaknesses and the way out of them".



LAW CHART

Notes on application of Law:

RHYTHM: Relates to cycles of lives, seasons, changing what one does in life and maturing.

Check the relative deviation from Law. If one has a strong lower will one may continue to do something even if it is not appropriate because one may think one ought to do it. This indicates an other-directed tonal.

An inner-directed person knows what to do and when, regardless of other's expectations. Realize that if one is not following the soul that this will break the Law of Rhythm. The soul goes in cycles and one

may plan to do housework but soul work may come up and the soul work always has priority. Deal with the soul issues at the time and go with the tide or suffer. If you know you are possessed, then stop and clear. If we are the guardian of someone's soul, then we have to clear it regardless of other physical realm duties.

Do what you are supposed to do in the flow of the soul's rhythm and not because someone told us to do it. We ought to be able to do spiritual work and have a normal life. One can dowse during lunch breaks. It is better to be a beggar on a street than to be without a soul in a big house. We either care about the soul or we care about something else, and that is how a soul is sold; for cosmetics, family reunions, seminars, and we miss the opportunity of Grace given with the Holy Beings. Listen to the soul and do the appropriate thing.

CAUSE AND EFFECT: One may be merciful to a fault and attached to someone doing well but this can become an anchor. We must pray that people do well, but release them completely. A virtue in the wrong time, place, proportion, or person becomes a flaw and evil. Ruthlessness is a virtue but misapplied it is very evil. We may care about others (i.e. children) and want to spare them the pain of their own making, but this allows the thought that one could get away with something and not have to suffer the effects. This is wanting to help those unworthy. If people fall awry it is because of conflict with Law. Save your pity for those who struggle, because they need it. Great compassion is a strength, but we have only so much to offer and one cannot be strong if one wastes the energy. This is an energy issue. We must be indifferent to others so as to beam compassion to those with souls, so that eventually we may help everyone.

POLARITY: Thinking there is no evil is common; along with creating one's own reality and circular thinking. An example would be aligning with people who do not believe in evil and who treat it as a parlor game. Associating with successful people whose appearances are deceiving; a person may appear a guru and seem to know a lot, but if one does not filter out what one is seeing and use discernment, then one may see the cover of a person and not the person. This may involve looking superficially at a person who seems convincing, professional, educated, with 'proper' concepts of reality. Mysticism and lower psychism are lures.

If we associate with disharmonious Left Hand contamination then by the Law of **VIBRATION** this will contaminate all.

CORRESPONDENCE: This involves disassociation in the past of soul issues from life issues. One could think and pray, but not apply in life. This shows a barrier between knowledge and application of, and/or giving excuses for people with slimy behavior in the lower realm without acknowledging how it would reflect in the higher. Sometimes, though, the most unstable person may have made great progress and yet seem to be degenerating because it may be the season for them to clear, push out crap and feel stronger for it.

A true teacher to a true seer will be holy in the lower plane.

One may not see a teacher if one is stuck on the Law of **CHANGE**. One may be stuck on fine points that keep one from greater learning.

CAUSE AND EFFECT: Every effect has a cause but not every cause has an effect. An effect may appear to be holy but we need to perceive the plane of causation to know if it is holy. Dowse the polarity. If possessed, ask someone else to check the polarity. We need a system to know holy versus unholy. One may look at a situation and it appear unholy but it is holy. The more complex a situation, the more complex the solution.

What is holy above will reflect in the lower realm but it may not be the way you think it is. A pig is bacon, bacon is pig, but spiritual life is not so simple.

MENTALISM: This involves getting a concept and thinking that it represents God, versus merging and going beyond it. One may have keen discipline but any virtue at the wrong time or place is a vice.

A strong lower tonal means they have missed the experience of being debased enough, disgraced, defiled, abandoned, and close enough to the ground to be able to say "Not my will but thine, O Lord". It is harder for those who are successful to break their lower will.

Anyone can refine their soul but often people put success before the soul, with an attachment to the idea that world views are valuable. T2 is patient with people with a lot to lose; she understands it is hard to give up. But we must put that behind the soul or lose the soul. *(Please refer to the tape at this point, the auditor missed a fair portion)*

If the criteria of holiness is just to feel good, then heroin addicts must be saints. T2 says we will feel like a raw nerve, go without sleep, and feel the great suffering of humanity. Look at every weakness under a microscope to pluck it out. Pluck out the eye from the past that offended. Our only concern must be to align with the Logos.

One may have a beatific look and yet be poison to the core. Meditation is dangerous now unless one thinks of a virtue for thirty minutes. Meditate on Virtue or Law, not on *mandala*, *Om* or anything else or risk losing the soul. Struggle to understand. **Ask:** “*Lord, I truly want to understand how I am resisting the Law of ____ in this time of my life as it refers to ____.*” Write it out and put by the bed or under the prayer candle. **Ask:** the Divine Beings “*To help us learn on all levels of being how to align with the Law of ____ in this aspect.*”

USE: Not applying knowledge of Law, going with the flow vs. sticking to one’s guns, and being unduly influenced are examples. Occasionally past portals will reactivate. When one is very disorderly, dowse one’s age and this will show the hook in the past.

The physical body and the face reflects traces of resistance to laws and deviation in other realms. However, one cannot always judge appearances unless a person is a pure example of an archetype. Ideally a soul is drawn to its approximate form and then the life path reflects the rest. The problem is that all genetic pools are corrupt so many Holy Beings had to come into bodies with some restraints in purification. We can’t look at things simplistically.

For children, hope the child makes a conscious decision to align with Law. Show Law to children in simple ways, tell them that to wish someone dead is killing, that a hateful thought is like a sharp knife that will cut, that to even think a mean thought is evil. Teach control of thoughts and to never go into rages. Teach slowing the breath, and diverting energies to distract the mind. No one should rage.

Righteous indignation is a stirred up rage by *choice* to build a power center from crystals in the body, of which the application is to break up disorder. When one is irritated one throws essence and opens up portals for disorder. (Note from auditor: Evening notes are not complete. will type a lesson from the tape in future)

Conference AUDIO TAPE Transcribed Side A

SEPTEMBER 5 and 6 1993 Audio-tape transcribed SIDE ONE:

(This Conference tape finishes September 5, and begins September 6, 1993)

....You could say that I’m teaching you in a linear fashion tonight, but meanwhile the angels are circulating around you trying to make that sound. It’s what you hear when you touch your larynx, the sound of the angels. It is not my voice you are reverberating to. I’ll be quiet for a moment and you’ll still hear the sound of heaven. Just feel the reverberation as the angels blast the sound of heaven in your throat. (Pause)

If you start to think it’s your pulse, then put your other finger on your pulse so you know it’s not your pulse. Some of you will try to rationalize it because you don’t want to know on some level that this is true. You’ll see that your pulse should be, at least 60 beats a minute, probably, and this is not 60 beats per minute. This is like an intermittent blasting. (Pause)

I want you to just think the Name of God (NOG) and you don’t have to know the secret Name of God, just think the Name of God because it comes out of your own throat. See if you can feel the force come out of your throat just by saying the Name of God. That is power, coming out of your throat. (Pause)

Everybody raise their hand that can feel the Name of God come out of their throat. (Pause). Sn has some kind of block...the reason is, she is not herself. If you are not yourself, you can’t receive the gifts of Grace. Somebody is hooking into her aura. She has obsession seeds. These prevent her from hearing the Name of God. This is why exorcism is so important. If you can’t be yourself, if you are polluted, the Holy Powers will not come near you. (Pause)

She has foreign eye substance in. OK, now try the NOG. DH, blast the NOG on her and see if she can feel it. There is another block. It’s her mother. She has a block regarding her mother. Her mother is woven into her somehow. This is a common problem, so all of you need to evaluate this. You could say what part of her aura, talking about the corpse aura; we could say “*What part of her corpse aura has her mother grown into?*” Tissues? Blood. OK, now all of you dowse this: “*How high is sn’s mother’s blood toxicity in sn?*” What’s your mother’s name? –B-. Isn’t that a heck of a name, sounds like a real Oklahoman.

Sn: She just met Anton Le Vey in ----.

Oh, no, the head of the Satanists! Isn’t that something? Sn’s mother trying to hook up with the head of the Satanists? That’s real nice. This is a good reason to forget that you ever knew your mother. See, she has 100% contamination. Now **dowse** Sn and “*How high Anton Le Vey blood disorder is—head of the Satanists?*”

T3 can see her fluid aura. How can we help her? This is what happens when a person embarks upon a holy path; often their relatives flip out and go evil. It has to do with the Law of Polarity. It seems unfair and unfortunate, but is often repeated. It doesn't always happen, but I've seen it before.

So, her mother's not just going to Scientology classes, No, her mother has to go to the head of Satanism. That's pathetic isn't it? (Inaudible comments...laughter). See we didn't consciously know that her mother was a Satanist, but we knew there was some trouble brewing in the Sn camp. We knew there was something going wrong there, haywire, so we plucked you out of the disorder to rescue you from Anton Le Vey, although we didn't know that was who we were rescuing you from. In fact two days ago, we plucked you away from Anton and hooked you up with someone who will be an asset to you. Miss ALLH; a nice Oklahoma girl (laughter) highly educated, several degrees, speaks languages, good cook (laughter), can clean house. (Inaudible comments...) We figured you would be safer here until we got Anton out of Sn, we figured it was too dangerous. Well, we didn't know that consciously. This is a good example of the realm of the nagual, you know when to act, but you don't always know why. We didn't consciously think "Oh, her mother's a Satanist now". We knew something was coming in through her mother that was dangerous and we removed you from that, paired you up with (the other student) (inaudible comments...).

Isn't it interesting how she can't make the NOG with her throat because her mother is a Satanist? Isn't that pathetic? It seems unfair. However, this can be remedied. How it is remedied is complete recapitulation from every bit of her mother. This doesn't mean she won't be able to see her mother again. You *can* see relatives that you recapitulate from. I have recapitulated from (a child) but it is important to do so, otherwise you don't have power to help them. So by freeing herself from her mother, she could actually do an exorcism on her mother, probably, and could even teach her a little bit. Because most people enter Satanism out of stupidity not necessarily the desire to do evil. (They are) just ignorant pawns in most cases.

So, we need to help free her from her mother. Perhaps we could as the Holy Beings to enter you and annihilate any bit of your mother in you and any bit of you in your mother to free you from Anton Le Vey, and, I have to say, to free us as well. (Comments, laughter). Anything else you might want to tell us? She is sacrificing small animals? She doing voodoo in the kitchen? (Laughs).

Let's ask the Holy Beings to blast us, we don't want Sn to suffer this, we want her to be Sn without the 7 deadly sins. Blast her with the NOG and pray earnestly that she be delivered of her mother. That her mother be removed from her, from all the past, from before her birth to all through the future and that she be removed from her mother as well. The prayer of a righteous man availeth much. T3 just detected 100 connections: 67 from the mother, and from you 35+.

(Break in audio tape: SEPTEMBER 5 Conference Lecture ended)

AUDIO TAPE: Side One continued SEPTEMBER 6, 1993 Monday, Conference: Transcribed Audio Tape

If your mother had a trauma in 1920, then you might register as having a 1920 trauma. My mistake was in telling La. to go back only 80 years. But the biggest problem will be your current life that will reflect...so start at your conception time, 9 months before your birth. It is easier to focus on one thing at a time, but in particular, obsessions, drains and hooks. See, obsessions drains and hooks seem to be important when you get to your adolescence and even before (re.) sexual contamination. I've found sexual contamination on people in early childhood, which was partly due to just being around people who had sexual aura contamination. It didn't mean they were molested, necessarily.

Question: Inaudible.

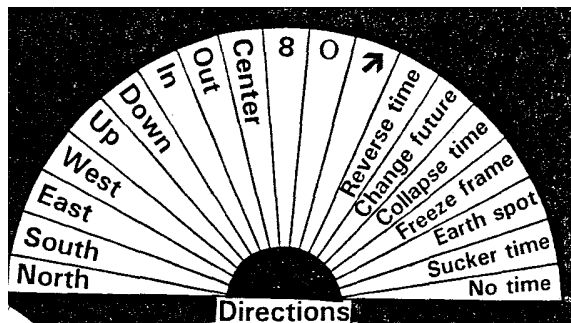
Answer: Yes the chart should say, "*Greater than A.D. or before*", but the greater part will be what you have acquired in your own personal life.

When we were working with genetics on the mold issue, that should have reflected your parental sins of the father that you were born with. If you failed to clear it all, then it didn't. You can catch it now, if you didn't clear it then.

For those of you who were meticulous in clearing your mold aura on earlier genetic work, will find that you will primarily have stuff in this year. What I did here with La. I put (on the charts) *Obsessions, Drains, Hooks, Clones, Desire Threads and Implants, and Genetic Sex*. On the bottom I put *To and From*. (But) To and From is not accurate because a **drain** and a **hook** move in two different directions, they both could be from someone. They move in and out and direction of flow is not the key thing, the **Key** is: *does it originate within you or does it originate from another person (Primary/Secondary)?* Is a part of you *out*? I've found (one of the) dogs kept shivering, and I don't know dog auric and physical anatomy very well, but I did find a part of him was with someone who was contaminated and when I cleared him, he stopped shivering. (Dogs bark during comment...laughter).

I could find by taking my hand and **asking** "*Where do I pick up a negative energy?*" 1983; in the room; a clone from others to... a zombie that we don't even know. It is a grid thing. Now to clear it, I would have to go to 2D on the ray octave chart and focus energy downward.

With the **Ray Octave Chart**, one important thing to realize is, the top of it was drawn facing East. So you might want to cut it out of your big chart and rotate your chart so that the top of what you see is facing east. I have a loose one that I just scoot it around wherever I am sitting, because the orientation and direction is important in order to get it right. Have associated with it; when you find the ray octave world associated; whether to focus up or down. Or, all the **Directions** are very important, like *Nagual Time*, *Outward*, *Concentric* or *Centripetal Centrifugal*. Think going out or inward because that is a **Nagual sort of time**.



Add to Directions: Outward, Inward, Concentric, Centripetal, Centrifugal, Nagual Time, Loop Time, Cone Time

We need to think direction of flow of the force. Absolutely the best way to deal with it is to use your waveform chart. You know we have kind of gotten away from that, but it is the best way to clear it most concisely. You find a disorder on a year; see which octave it's in.

I've written a chart that goes up to 50 and then note x2, x3, x4, x5 (octaves) and then I put below that what you would consider Inverse of that or above it.

Octaves, waveforms, worlds to look upon: see, when you have something that has grown into your very flesh, you need to get as precise as possible, because you are doing something like surgery on the energy to blast it with the least amount of force with the most precise energy. It is what you should aim to do.

Sometimes what we do is not very energy efficient. Say you just do a nuclear blast on a cockroach. See, to put a whole lot of life force and neurological force for something that could be pulled out with 100th of that force, is unwise. Therefore, when Holy Beings (HBs) work through you, they will automatically use the right type of force, etc. But all of us should learn to function as Holy Beings and to learn how to use the forces like the Holy Beings do. Because when you are heavily contaminated, you may not be able to summon the Holy Beings but you can do this. My goal is to show you how to clear in a similar way to how the Holy Beings clear with a methodology that you can understand with your human mind that you can readily use even when you are heavily possessed or when the environment is heavily possessed.

These teachings are ultimately pragmatic. So for instance, you can use this "Square" chart, and to get the year, say 19 (or 20) and identify two numbers for the year. A mistake in the past was to say "one year back, 2 years, 3 years back" or even ages. If I then said age 3 or 4, I found it was less accurate than actually seeing the year: 1952, 1960. The reason is, say you are in the middle of a trauma in 1962; you may absolutely dowse as being 5 years of age. So you could have a split consciousness. It could be someone who is 70 years old might molest you in 1956 and you would dowse as being 70 in 1956 even if you were five. If your identity is often unbalanced throughout your life under times of stress, that's when you are likely to get these. For that reason it is better to say the year.

<Problem/Year/Octave/Ray World & Direction, Air, Fire, Water/Mercury, Crystal; To Do>

Example: We'll check mk: (and we find) desire thread implants from others, 1961, 17th octave, 3A world, focus up and there is something that has to be pulled back to you from that time. We are focusing up to remove the disharmony that is on part of you at that time. This seems to be a two-way street. See, I felt something come back.

Example: Check on nd (and we find) clones from others 1959, 3rd octave, 3B type world, mercurial aspect, (I forgot to tell you that I check Air/Fire/Water/Mercury or Mercury/Water or Crystal). It has a mercury aspect and we need to focus down. I can feel something pulling out. Now if you use your waveform chart...sometimes it's easier to use a simple chart to start with, then a waveform chart. Do the horses and then do the zebras. Maybe do the easy ones and then the harder ones.

Example For E.: 1971, seems to be an obsession to someone else, 12th octave, seems to be a 5C aspect, mercurial, looks like we need a gravity waveform. Some are very complex, should I change the waveform? Fire 3 waveform, up. Use your hand get used to going where the direction is, and that saves you a lot of dowsing. Now I see it going down. Time reverse waveform....there it goes. When you start to siphon it, then you know you are removing the obsession. Sometimes it feels as if you are blasting.

One interesting thing about blasting, when you automatically blast the virtues and the Name of God, you may feel as though there is a silence and a pause, it will feel as if you are not doing anything. But if you feel your throat you will feel a tension, and a tremble, but you won't have the immense tension that you do when you are forcibly trying to blast. Sometimes you automatically blast.

Another one: 1989 desire thread from others, 11th octave, 1B world, spiral down and to the left, waveform and South Pole. You just scan with your chart the different waveforms and as soon as you can, South Pole it. It is as if you have gone to that time. Pull the negative energy to the present and then get rid of it.

Question: (Inaudible)

Answer: No, I recommend to not get into analyzing these things too much, unless you can't clear it. If you can't clear it, then it means you must have a soul block to deal with. With a soul block you will try and try to clear it and you can't get it clear. So sometimes these are things that might have been soul blocks then but aren't now. But they are still going to echo on you. For that reason I would not recommend that you torment yourself trying to figure it out unless you just can't clear it.

Example : Let's try something else here, you could take the laws (Ph gave me this idea). Let's check F. and a law: the Law of Correspondence with an influence on the Law of Hierarchy, spiritual hierarchy. Let's focus on the concept that there is a hierarchy in the heavens. I'm going to see if there is a year that maybe an energy relating to hatred of authority came into being for F. All of you can do this for yourselves as well.

I see that a clone relating to hatred for authority from someone else entered F in 1977. It seemed to have an 18th inverse octave and in order to clear it, focus on 4J world, downward. Let's do that, and we could go to the waveform; a spiral up and to the right is in order and then I'm feeling it start to siphon. See he has a clone, I think from his father. Or that was the year (trauma) clone from relative entered him at that time.

Question: (Inaudible)

Answer: The more you do it methodically, the better your autopilot will be, with the least amount of energy lost. It's like anything that you train yourself to do systematically, can become incorporated in an autopilot way down the line. The problem is, if you don't do it methodically for quite some time, it will not become learned on a very deep level, so that you will not have a full repertoire of waveforms, for instance. Does that make sense from a neurological (standpoint)?

Question: (Inaudible)

Answer: It would be really good to have a poster size drawing up of all the waveforms. Those of you who having trouble dowsing it, could use the aura meter. Another thing is, the larger it is, the more it will impress on your senses, when you touch it, the waveform.

Example: I'm still working on this. This is an example; I'm having trouble clearing F. from his relative. I wonder if there are more clones from his relative? Something related to the same law in 1960---how old was your relative in 1960? ---Somehow at age 5, there was like a programmed genetic thing that at age 5, a hatred for authority kind of like a miasm; flowered.

See some genetic programs; sins of the father are programmed to flower at certain ages. **Why do some people get heart disease or mental illness at certain ages?** It's like a time release factor on certain illness or certain disorders of a spiritual nature. It seems at age 5, a genetic thing erupted. You might think it has to be at birth, but it does not have to be at birth. Go to 2H ray octave world.

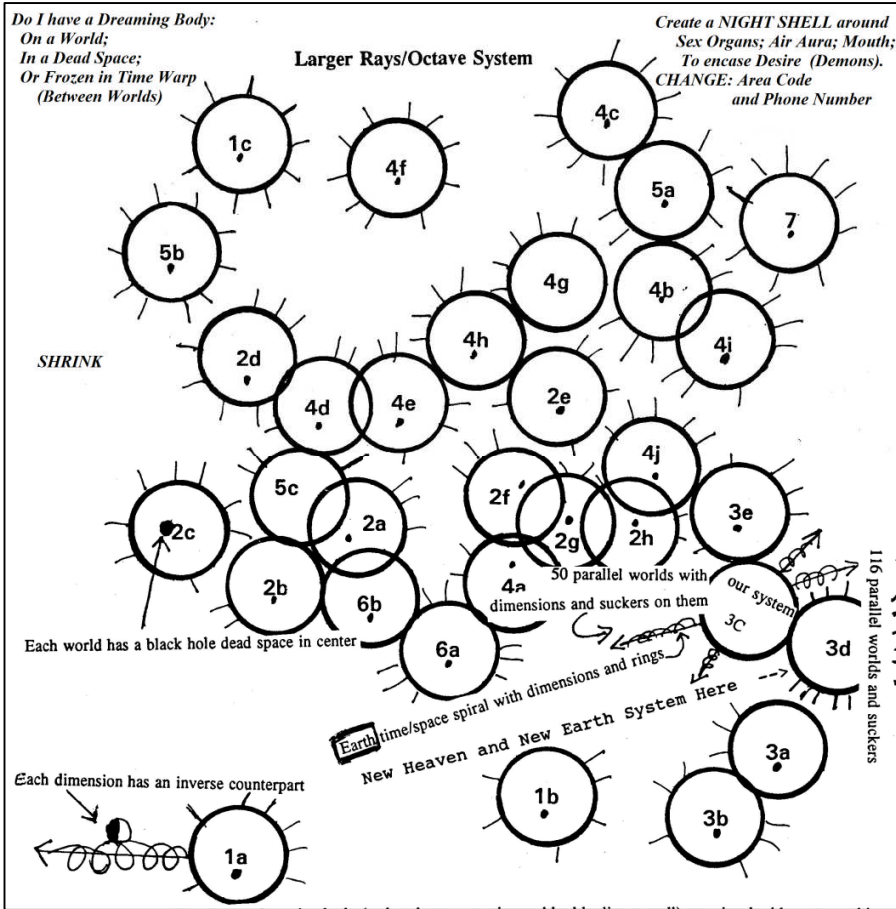
You might think "What are Ray Octave Worlds?" Ideally you would use the larger chart positioned in the right direction because the arms that come off of the little sunflowers have to do with parallel worlds and sucker worlds coming off of those to be more precise. But you can get by with just a small one if you have good eyes.

So it seemed to me, go to there, focus downward, I can feel it leaving him as I pull it downward. Finally. I had to go to the genetic pre-disposition that was linked to that time.

Example: You could ask relating to a specific disorder. For instance I might say, look at Mrs. M and say what is it about her that makes her vulnerable as far as the Law of Vibration? Where did this originate? Law of Vibration problem and see where that will lead me. A strong pull to 1977, desire threads to someone, 12th octave, mercurial aspect, 1B Ray Octave World to clear, focus downward and to the center of the earth. Write this in larger in the charts.

I still see something else coming out, another layer, a nephilim substance. You know the little strip, I put with the chart? This occurred in 1976 and is related. Some things occur that weaken you some time down the line: 1976, desire thread from someone, 3D, mercurial. To clear, focus down once again. I'm merging with her in 1976 and I could go to the month---write (the months) in the top of your chart---this appears to be February 3rd

END OF SIDE ONE OF TAPE September 5-6, 1993

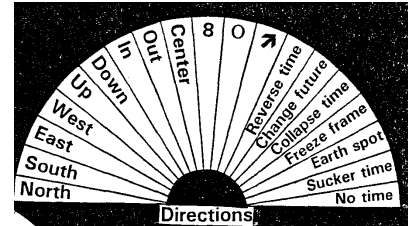
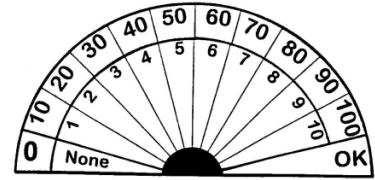


CLEARING METHOD

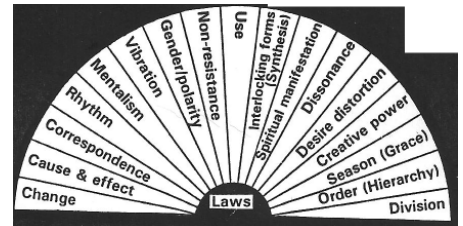
Problem...Year...Octave...

Ray World & Direction

AFWMCrystal....To Do



Add to Directions: Outward, Inward, Concentric, Centripetal, Centrifugal, Nagual Time, Loop Time, Cone Time



Spiritual Components: Corpse Etheric body Mold of man Other holy beings
Higher aura Sun Monad Threads Nagual monad Dreaming body
Nagual proper Nagual etheric Nagual light body

Octaves: 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25
26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 (+)

Problems In:

Vicinity Genetics Dual soul Student Other holy person
Superficial Obsession Hex Voodoo Someone needing help Self

Check: Planets Normal...Sucker world...Pseudo

Sun Moon Mercury Venus Mars Jupiter
Saturn Neptune Uranus Pluto Vulcan Unknown Planet 1...2

"SQUARE CHART" AntiLogos and Logos Chart ADD: "Direction not known to Man for Nagual Etheric Body"

World	Non-world	Pseudo world	Sucker	Evil Being
Other System	Not known to man	Antilogos left right	Pseudo antilogos left center right	Pseudo Logos left center right
Down	Left-inverse	Back	Other	Front
Nothing left	1	2	3	4
	5	6	7	8
	9	10		
				Not measurable
Tens	Hundreds	Thousands	Ten thousands	Hundred thousands
			Millions	Billions
				Trillions

How is a person hooking into me?

Categories: Plasma Tendrils/or Implants; Type of Malefic Substance; Obsession Seed or Cloud; Higher Aura Substance; Monadic Substance; Thread Substance; Genetic Link; Sexual Link; Voodoo with Witness; Dual Soul Connection; Hate Elemental; Hate Vicinity Object;

Link to Them; Link to You;

Conference AUDIO TAPE Transcribed Side B

AUDIO TAPE SEPTEMBER 6, 1993 Audio Tape transcribed SIDE TWO

(Continuing)...10th Octave, 4A, down, genetic aspect to others, 1A down, Inverse 3rd octave. You should use your square chart with different types of worlds, you will get more information. This happens to be an evil being from the pseudo logos right, up, inverse octave 11. Looks like it popped.

Any other open doors? One right here in front of us. I can smell it. Desire threads to others, 1978, 12th octave 3B, mercury 1A down, Pseudo world, pseudo Anti-logos left, New Zealand. I think a lid popped off this student. Definitely has a yin aspect, clones from 3rd octave, 3B, fire A tone. Aaagh. See if you get the tone (*See 50-Trunk Chart*), you can hone right in and I failed to do that. You need to go to the tones sometimes if you have a hard time honing in. Something popped. Is he still an open door? No you probably have more, but you are not an open door. Anyone else here an open door?

Doors are popping open out of you guys to clear them out. OK, C has an open door, 1970, 4th octave, 3B. (Clones of child to F. linking back to childhood. If you do your genetics, he'll be ok). This is energy efficiency. I was clearing a child right and left and found open doors in F.'s genetic material that needed to be shut before child could stay clear. 1974, 4A, Pseudo world, pseudo Anti-logos left, obsession from someone.

T3 says: F., look at chromosomes 1, 4, 12, 19, 23 and Y: you should look at those as a starting point.

T2 says: I'll shut doors while you call them, I'm starting to lose consciousness, we have something going on and I'm trying to figure it out on another level. A key person that seems to be triggering the doors cracking open. Coming through a student's corpse, no, through me from someone obsessing. You have to think of the person's face, or you can't get it. I think it is an Ia. layer. See what hells he is coming out of, and shut down his power supply. Pseudo Logos right, front, 8, evil being (--) above, something just popped.

We probably don't need this (the audio tape shuts off)

(Audio starts again) I found something weird here, so I want to tell you about it. I see one student who has, and there may be more, who has what dowses as an implant in T3 from the student's past. So T3 would dowse as having 1972 desire implant from a certain student at the 11th octave, 3B, 1A, down. Something else is coming out here, 2 center and then up. See, if a student hooks into you, you may dowse as having their problems, even though you would dowse it as "How many people would I dowse as having their problems?" I honestly think that T3 and I would dowse as having every single one of your implants and obsessions because we are in a network that is designed to work as a cohesive team.

This is why it is so crucial that all of you get cleared up. If one of you has, say, a connection to an evil person 20 years ago, it is being fed in through the pipeline. He would dowse as having all the men and I would dowse as having all the women. Or both. We might both dowse as having both. That is the unusual characteristic of having a nagual party, is that you are linked. It is not that a student is just linked in; it is that they are automatically hooked in unless we cut them out. For that reason, we need to get as clean as possible.

Question: (Inaudible)

Answer: If you, above that, put a hook into T3, then you will feel everybody's disorder. If you put a hook into me, you will get everybody's disorder. The students downline do not necessarily feel each other's disorder. The teachers, the nagual heads of the party, will feel everyone's disorder. If the students then hook into the teachers above the student/teacher umbilical cord, they will then feel everyone else's disorder. That's why it is important not to have eye substance in us, or hooks or drains, because then you will feel every person in the room's disorder, from all their life. So to save you suffering, you ought to be careful with that. We have to feel it, because it is our job. But it is not your job; the students do not have to feel each other's disorder. You may get affected by it, but they don't have to suffer from it unless they hook into us above the normal relationship.

Question: (Inaudible)

Answer: You would dowse as being 5 people; Ri. It seems to me that you would, because the (teachers) are working on 5 people and you are one of them. That is probably why you are feeling the disorder, because we are working on 5 tracks.

Question: It feels as though I shouldn't be...

Answer: You should be, because you are one of the people being worked on. The nagual team has a power center, out of the middle of the sunflower, 5 petals are going out. One to you, to Jf, SW, E and one to SS. Those petals then can feel the disorder of each other. Down the stem, the roots go out. Roots could be called the students leaking into the main line of the primary male and female nagual team. Those roots, though, draw water, you could say toward center. They don't normally intersect each other. However the (Teachers) feel the roots of the students, but they should not feel each other unless one of them forms a sucker connection to another student. Then they will feel it. Five at once, one can feel coming into the core and back out, as there are waves of energy coming in and going back out.

I think we are shifting students. Something just poured out into the room, through an open door that popped open in bs: 1975, 3E, 11th octave, time reverse up, clone from someone. The key thing on self and others are any open doors. In other words if a clone ripens and snaps open, it becomes an open door to that other person, so that every bit of the disorder of whoever is cloned into you or you into them becomes yours. That's why you have to **repeatedly check** "How many people would this being dowse as?" Don't say your name that would obscure your answer. Say: "How many people would this man here, dowse as being?" 4 people. Not because we are working on four people, but that he has four things ready to clear.

F. is two people. He has a desire thread into child because of concern for him. Unfortunately that means his genetic material is then spilling over, and not just genetic material but anything acquired in this lifetime and any spiritual disorders and clones acquired since child's birth. You cannot put any desire threads into your loved ones. You must remove them from you for their safety.

Question: (Inaudible)

Answer: No, if you pray with an impersonal manner, it will not put a desire thread into the person. Pray with a kind of a mental or higher crown chakra focus, but nothing below the brow because other than that, you will get desire threads out.

See how many people everyone dowses as being. str/4, sr/2, pst/11, mg/3, f/25 people...(an all-time high). It appears to me that something is getting ripe. It looks like mf connection opened up, or a ju, 7th octave, 3A, fire, up. See, everything that (the woman who was hooked into you) got activated and went into you. She was 25 people, so you became 25. Now you dowse as one person. You had an activated desire thread that came into focus. Something triggered it. (When the desire thread is) in focus, you became that woman including all the people in her identities. Check all the people that you know well, and **ask** "How many identities they have?" Ask for their body, not name, and you will be astonished as how many people they are.

If you check President Clinton he's 37 different people.

T3: says more.

T2: It may be, I'm only looking at the yin side. Maybe check f again on yang: clone from someone is activating in you. This is the season for the ripening of clones and obsessions. That is why it is important that all of you came (to the conference).

T3 says: I get at least 900 with Clinton, from a full yang perspective.

T2: Ah, yes, that's why a lot of them are yang because they are so hostile and aggressive. Something is pouring out of somebody.

T3: 16 on f. (Comments inaudible)

T2: 1963 obsession, 1970. There is something funny about this. This is an idea. This has to do with Laws of Manifestation. The misuse of Laws of Manifestation. Started early with his father, a lot of prosperity philosophy in the church, then there were points where he absolutely attached to people relating to misuse of Laws of Manifestation.

Ok, do you want to know more about the **Laws of Manifestation**? On different planes, the Law of Manifestation has a different focus. Part of the paradox of spiritual science when you look at something from the physical plane, then the mental, then a higher spiritual plane, you will see a different focus and a different application of the same law.

In the lowest level of manifestation, it is more or less like Cause and Effect: "if you clean your room, the room is clean"; "If you buy some hamburger, you can eat it"; "If you earn some money you get to spend it" that sort of thing. Later on, as a person evolves, there are ways that one can manifest things, in order to...the idea is—is that as each person masters each level, they then can achieve mastery on higher levels and aspects of manifestation. For instance, if a person is not too lazy to work for what he has, if a person does not mind doing his own work, and it is conceivable that at a certain point in the evolution of mankind, that he then can use mental laws to manifest things with more ease so that then he can have time to climb upward spiritually. For instance you could say, a person could, by using his intelligence, could talk people into certain business arrangements to facilitate his freedom to work on the spiritual plane. There is no glory in just back-breaking labor without any good sense to it. If you can arrange your life in such a way and use your intelligence, you could work less, but still have enough money to get by, then that is definitely within law.

But, one aspect of the Law of Manifestation is that if you are too lazy to work, then you should not use the higher laws. Because it is going against law to just want to be lazy and to want other people to take care of you without having first learned the lessons of hard work. "You get what you pay for" would be this level.

So if a person is fully industrious in his own self, he has the right to use the mental method. Say if a person works hard as he's growing up and goes to school, that sort of thing, then he mows lawns in the summer as a kid. A kid should be taught to be industrious. As he gets out of school and he gets a job, he or she could be able to work half time because they have chosen a profession that allows them some freedom and they have worked hard to get to that profession.

Many people just want to step into a profession without working at it. I think we all know examples of that. You know examples in film-making. People thought that without going to school, without studying, watching and learning and reading, they just suddenly wanted to be film-makers without any training. They wanted the easy way out. Such a person is unworthy of knowing any of the Laws of Manifestation. If a person first is unwilling to work hard to get somewhere in a role, then he is dangerous because he is wanting to do something counter-evolutionary. They are wanting to get something for nothing without first proving they are industrious. Not everyone is as industrious as D of W. He is one of the most industrious of people known, but if a person is in fact industrious, then they can at some point decide to use their mental powers to make more money by working with intelligence by working up systems. It is entirely within law, that they can hire people who are industrious under them, and do their work for them. There is nothing wrong, with having a maid, for instance, if you are able to go out and earn a decent living, and you don't want to spend 12 hours or more doing housework, then there is certainly nothing wrong with having a maid. The reason is, is that the maid may have to learn the lessons on an industry level and you may have to learn the lessons on a mental and social level. For that reason, I have to say, that some people have a bias against hiring help because they think that that is asking someone to do something, that for them, they ought to do for themselves, or that it is demeaning. That it is demeaning is really a mistake because if the people who are on welfare took on jobs of cleaning up the highways and the streets of graffiti instead of getting a (welfare) check, then they might be able to learn the beginnings of the Law of Manifestation. They would learn to work for a living. That is number one. If they don't learn that, they will never be worth a hill of beans.

Question: (Inaudible)

Answer: Well, let's put it this way, it is either sink or swim, starve or not. That's the way it ought to be. It ought to be survival of the fittest at that level. If a person doesn't work, they ought to starve to death. If they are disabled, for some reason, the children could be brought to the center and fed, or something. Absolutely, people who refuse to work for a living and support their children, they ought to be sterilized. They should not be allowed to have children that they won't take care of, they are being unwise and cruel to the children, and they ought to be sterilized. That may sound like Adolf Hitler, but I don't care. I would say if someone on welfare has more than two children, they ought to be sterilized, or no check (money). The thing is, if they have a child, will you let the child starve? That is why you should sterilize them.

People like that are no more than animals, anyway. Anybody that doesn't want to take care of their children....even a dog will get food to take care of its pups. If a person won't even supply food for their offspring, then they are worse than animals and should be sterilized. All this talk about human rights is ridiculous, because they aren't human. Anybody that doesn't feed their children and is too lazy to get off their butt is not human. They are sub-animal. Ok, I know that is a hard thing for you to hear, but I'm just going to lay it on the line for you.

So, if a person then learns the laws of hard work and is able to take care of his own offspring, this ought to be part of it. This doesn't mean tragedies don't happen. Maybe a woman has twelve children and her husband dies in a car wreck, she needs help from the community. That's a different story. Anybody with twelve children has a lot of work to do. We're not talking about exceptions; we are talking about a life style.

OK. If a person has achieved the bottom layer of industrious behavior, the next level is the intelligent behavior where they are able then to work shorter hours, and they are able to get by intelligently. Then that person has achieved a second level of mastery because they have then understood the mental laws. They don't just sit and affirm "I'm going to have money, I'm going to have money, I'm going to have money". No. what they do is they absolutely live their lives in an intelligent manner in such a way as to supply what they need. The second plane of manifestation is not visualization like most people think. I have seen people sit around and visualize having money till they were starving to death because they thought they could by-pass the first plane and the second plane. They thought visualization of money was the second plane and it's not. The **second plane of manifestation** involves intelligent use of the lower mind.

The **third plane of manifestation** involves the intelligent use of the higher mind in a sense that you can, to some extent, use visualization to manifest through higher laws which is a spiritual way. If a person has worked hard, is intelligent and is also spiritually attuned to law, such a person is then able to pull into focus a mastery of the third level which would be visualization of what one wants. But the question is, does one want what is correct? The whole problem with Silva Mind Control, Norman Vincent Peale and all of them is that there is not enough focus on "*God's Will be done, if it is within law, then I ask that this be manifest*". And there is too much focus on affluence rather than what one truly needs.

Simplicity is to be admired because you have fewer things to waste your time on. If you have five cars to worry about you have a lot of worrying to do and if you have one car you have less to worry about. If you have ten closets full of clothes, you have to spend time worrying about it. If they are all fancy, you have to worry about dry cleaners. If just cotton, just throw them in the washer and you don't have to iron them. That saves you another ten minutes or so a day.

You should find things to save time because in the spiritual sense, the conservation of energy is a key part of manifestation of the higher things.

Now why is it... it is absolutely true that you can do visualization and manifest things. If you did that though, against Law...let's say against what is against the plan of God in your life, in other words you would be going against the Law of Rhythm or the Law of Use, because you knew better. Say you start visualizing a new Mercedes Benz. You think "I deserve a Mercedes". Well, you don't stop and think, "Should I have this, is it God's Will that I have this or would it be a temptation and I have to worry about it and have a lot of insurance to pay for and would this be too much of a burden to have to worry about especially in a crime ridden city or something?"

If you become carnal in what you visualize to manifest, then you have gone against your soul because you are looking down rather than up. When you get to the higher levels of manifestation, you see, when a person reaches a certain level of manifestation, what you cling to, will recede from you according to the Law of Non-Resistance which is part of the Law of Manifestation.

It's like a man who wants a lover so he badgers her until she can't stand to be around him. What you desire mentally, tends to come to you physically if you don't physically grab at it on a certain level of manifestation law. However, if a person...it is kind of like a hierarchy of needs, like Maslow, it depends on your stage of evolution. Like a person at the base level could visualize all day long and they would never get a thing. A person at a second level could visualize all day long and not get a thing--they are supposed to be smart in arranging their lives. A person at the third level could visualize and manifest, the question is, should he?

If a person who is intelligent starts manifesting physical objects in their lives, that are not part of their soul's plan, then they had joined the left hand force. This is where the **sorcerers** often come into being. When they start manifesting lovers and taking love potions and putting it into people's drinks; when they start willing and visualizing someone kissing them or someone coming at them or asking them to marry them; they start visualizing a big house, a boat, a vacation property. If they start visualizing these things without soul searching whether it is within Divine Plan they become sorcerers--low level sorcerers, but sorcerers. Because then such a person who becomes skilled at manifesting, they don't have a spiritual focus, so if they get mad at someone they will think "I wish I could kill that person" and it creates an elemental of destruction that goes straight to that person and does great damage. So a person who has not grounded themselves in Cosmic Law at that level of manifestation becomes evil. However, even creepier is a person who knows law, higher law, like the Law of Use and chooses in *consciousness* to still manifest things in the lower plane without considering whether it is correct for their path.

The sign of a holy person is unattachment to what comes their way. One aspect of a refined holy person is they tend to have an aspect of serendipity...in that you could say that things seem to come easy to them that might be more difficult to other people. It's not that they....

END OF AUDIO TAPE Side B: September 5-6, 1993

Hymn: "How Firm a Foundation"

HYMN:

How Firm a Foundation

*How firm a foundation, you saints of the Lord,
Is laid for your faith in His excellent Word!
What more can He say than to you He has said,
To you who for refuge to Jesus have fled?*

*Fear not, I am with you, O be not dismayed,
For I am your God, and will still give you aid;
I'll strengthen you, help you, and cause you to stand,
Upheld by my righteous, omnipotent hand.*

*When through the deep waters I call you to go,
The rivers of woe shall not you overflow;
For I will be with you, your troubles to bless,
And sanctify to you, your deepest distress.*

*The soul that on Jesus still leans for repose,
I will not, I will not desert to its foes;
That soul, though all hell should endeavor to shake,
I'll never, no never, no never forsake.*

4th to 7th Level Naguals; Nagual Clearing Methods

SEPTEMBER 6, 1993 Class Notes

Method:

- | | |
|--|---------------------------------------|
| 1) Dowse fundamental problem i.e. desire threads,
Clones; | 5) Ray Octave (see chart); |
| 2) To/from; | 6) Waveform or up, down; |
| 3) Year (month, day optional); | 7) Planets; |
| 4) Octave (Human 1-50/Holy Beings 1000's+) | 8) Air/Water-Mercury/Fire/Crystal; |
| | 9) Go over auric components and BLAST |

God helps those who help themselves. The Holy Beings will help us in our efforts. **Ask** "Which Holy Being could be of help?", and since they exist on different octaves, dowse the octave needed. The human range is 1-50 and the holy beings can go into the thousands.

Open Windows: If you notice an unending stream of contamination it may be from an open window in a student. It could be from a clone out that has suddenly ripened. Use the year method, body parts, hand jive. If stuck, see the time chart.

When we pray, keep a crown focus to avoid throwing out desire threads.

The powers we have are due to the impeccability of our teachers. If a person is impeccable then the Holy Powers of like impeccability will stream in. It takes purification and balance to call in the Holy Powers. Proper use of intelligence, emotions, and the ability to shift assemblage points and tones are also required. One must make oneself holy and pray for mercy before approaching the seat of God.

Mercy is given to those who are worthy to approach God, and they are given abundance beyond their worth. The manifestation of Divinity is to see oneself become more Christ-like to reach the seat of God, to reach the capstone of the pyramid and the single eye. One must be balanced in air, water, and earth and then build on those to reach the capstone. Then one may ask for assistance.

One has great power if one does not get stuck in a pattern. People who can change tend to be more successful. If one lives simply one does not have to worry. One should be able to live modestly and yet with abundance.

Our **4th level nagual** operates in the current Earth time.

The **5th level nagual** operates at a level 200 years from now.

The **6th level nagual** would be 1000 years in future.

And the **7th level nagual**; 2000 years.

The same being from different times has come back in time. T2 was the T1 of the future that was supposed to be. She came to the lower realms to help humanity. By using certain laws and powers, T3 was the dual soul of the unadulterated future. T3 has all of his components.

Because human karma was shifted, T3 was able to recreate T2's 4th, 5th and 6th naguals, though they are new ones without experience. T3 had a grief reaction when he saw the old ones had died. These new naguals are raw material with no memory.

It is possible to have a 7th level refinement in this world. To reach it one has to go through the 4, 5, 6th levels. Each level has an individual consciousness as well as the capacity to be joined with the others. Aspects of the 5th exorcist are like an extension of the nagual energy. Their function is to help the Earth and learn aspects of the 5th level. When one is impeccable much is required.

Some people can have more than one nagual. Holy people on the Earth will receive naguals. The (DL) was here for the whole class and he is conscious of it. He could be a working member.

Evening Clearing Methods with Dowsing Charts

EVENING:

Substance #19: An otherworld substance based in New Zealand is *between cell* contaminations related to homosexuality. It has a gummy quality and is hard to remove. We are clearing our chromosomes in class.

Will and intention is an act of power and in this case we are hooking a disharmony with the eyes and pulling it with a thread from a certain angle, direction and line of force, using the eyes, head, mouth. To *will* something from the eyes, look at a person's right eye with your left. Enter the eye and grab it with your will. When inside one can see everything; grab it and pull it at the correct angle/s. The head with the eyes will move and untwist deep disharmony in many subtle and dramatic ways.

Allow the head and the eyes to move naturally. The mouth will move and make silent noise to entice the dark forces. We can feel it coming out through the roof of the mouth.

By shifting the virtues, frequencies, head and body angles, tones, movements, and air/fire/mercury composites we entice the dark forces. Some dark forces will float out like air and others like ropes.

Another method would be to project the nagual into the body of the person to entice it out. When T2 projects one nagual into a person's body, that one will push out the dark force and her other nagual will pull it out simultaneously. For us we can pull the dark force along a thread connecting our nagual to ourselves.

Shielded dark forces can be enticed by the use of an intermediary. One nagual couple can pull the dark forces from a third person. Say if a male nagual is projected into the third person (who would also be male), the female in the nagual couple can pull the dark forces from the third person through the male partner's eyes. You can enter someone's body through the mouth or the navel.

It is important to know the difference between doing this consciously and unconsciously. One could send a nagual into another's body simply by having a casual thought. Take care, as their lack of control could funnel back great disharmony.

Zombies have an affinity to Ray Octave worlds. If we clear them, our naguals can be caught. It is very hard to pull oneself back from a ray octave world. One student could have lost his nagual and his soul forever from clearing a zombie this evening. However, the clearing was done in a controlled setting to show us how our souls can be destroyed by zombies, by association, resonance, or vibration.

For (the teachers), only a 6th, 7th nagual can pull back another 6th, 7th from other worlds. The dark forces would like to do them in. It is Law that while in physical form, T2 and T3 have to be strong enough to fight from a human perspective, and do the work as a human would. They also have Holy Beings in the network but within Law the Holy Beings have to be directed in what to do. (The teachers) have to know the right question to ask. If one is worthy and knows the right question, then one is worthy to receive an answer. The Holy Beings risk their lives by interweaving with humans.

It is possible to think a thought without creating elementals. It requires one to close all chakras but the crown, to be very mental, and to have no force of will behind the thought. Students need to be here to receive the training as it is offered in season.

Naguals are non-verbal. They have experience in the realm of the non-verbal. An aspect of the tonal monitors the experience, and if it does not do it adequately the naguals can go crazy. The first function to learn is to operate in communication with the first attention.

Our dreaming bodies are too damaged right now. Once the naguals are in check we can fix the dark forces and teach this in season. It is quite remarkable what we can do. The Nagual serves as a function of will, and it goes out at night. If possessed, it will wander away. Before bed get as clear as possible, and say "*You only want the nagual to do the will of God safely at night.*" It is likely you will wake up if the nagual wanders off and needs clearing.

A clone was found in a student who dowsed as 2 people. **Ask:** Octave, Ray octave, (which will usually trace to 1A, up/down). If you are in a car without a chart **do the following:**

DIRECTIONS FOR CLEARING CLONES WITHOUT A CHART:

- 1) Try to pull the clone strongly to 1A up or down. If not possible:
- 2) Ask how many people (no need to identify)
- 3) Past/Present/Future
- 4) Octave (you can dowse its location on the steering wheel)
- 6) Pull from Vestigial tail, rectum, and pelvis
- 7) Pull clone up from the legs to the pelvis and blast
- 8) Ask how many people you are
- 9) Check corpse frequency on steering wheel, ask where you should be and adjust.

A man or woman loses power with clones, especially if they are of the opposite sex. It makes a man too yin, a woman too yang. We can't have this, as we lose our identity. Always check the frequency and waveform. This may seem like trouble but if we do it often it goes autopilot.

CHART compiled for September 6, 1993

Drains on years of life and past/future in order

1) **FIND:** Open Windows, Obsessions, hooks, drains, desire threads, clones, egoics, eye substance, nagual substance, other problem, Layers of cosmic Law deviation, physical illness, implants, Substances #1-50, damaged or cut threads, shielded dark forces, Soul Blocks/echoes, on each year of life.

2) **TO/FROM**

3) **YEAR (month/day optional)**

1900 2000 (1500/1600/1700/1800/2100/other)

(Jan/Feb/Mar/April/May/June/July/Aug/Sept/Oct/Nov/Dec)

Years:

1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,26,27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36,37,38,39,40,41,42,43,44,45,46,47,48,49,50,51,52,53,54,55,56,57,58,59,60,61,62,63,64,65,66,67,68,69,70,71,72,,74,75,76,77,78,79,80,81,82,83,84,85,86,87,88,89,90,91,92,93,94,95,96,97,98,99,00

4) **OCTAVE:** Inverse, Mirror, Right, Left, Tethered, underground, Communicative, other

1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19,20,21,22,23,24,25,

Holy Beings: 100-500

26,27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35,36,37,38,39,40,41,42,43,44,45,46,47,48,49,50

500-1000

5) **RAY OCTAVE:** ABCDEFG/1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12/OTHER

2000-10,000+

6) **WAVEFORM or UP/DOWN/NSEW**

7) **PLANETS:** *Earth, New Earth, New Heaven, Unknown 1, 2,*

Sun, Moon, Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, Other

8) **Air/Water-Mercury/Fire/Crystal**

9) **AURIC COMPONENTS** (between cells, chromosomes, amino acids)

Time charts

LAWS

BODY PARTS

10) **BLAST/PULL OUT**

(Nagual aspects: Right side (tonal/nagual),

Left side (tonal/nagual),

Core center to the Logos

Holy Powers (R/L/Both)

Holy Being Octaves (can go into the 1000's) ask for help

(1-500,501-1000, to 2000, to 3000, to 4000, to 10,000+)

Recognizing Power; Discerning Holiness; Cause and Effect

SEPTEMBER 7, 1993 Class Notes

Hate: which indicates a hook into a zombie, funneling "Hating God" energies

Add to the TO DO Charts:

Open Window: This is a funnel for contamination through students. Close these on self and others before starting any other clearing. This indicates one is hooked into another person hooked into the evil Left Hand world.

Repair Threads: Put this in the chart to indicate a need for repair for self or others. **Pray** to the Holy Beings to repair, and if we need help, ask T2 and T3.

Add to the Ray Octave Chart:

Map: to indicate a need to reference the world map **Octave** **Tone**

Frequency: same. For a problem like clones, see if they are associated with the Ray Octave and directions but may have to adjust the octave, tone and frequency to get rid of them.

Resonation: with the evil Left Hand path. This does not involve desire threads but is a resonation. If you dowse as more than one person check on the Ray octave for doorways.

One student had his nagual with an old girlfriend in the past which is very dangerous. The hook was found on the chromosome chart. The cloning mechanism was associated with past sexual contamination.

DO: Clear Chromosomes relative to one's affinity to the evil archetype of the evil cabala. We have to dowse our misuses of law, i.e. hatred of authority. These archetypes are not the actual animals but the traits of the emanations, the spiritual forces inherent in the disharmony. Genetic pools have fostered these disorders, and it is easier to clear them by understanding the trait. If we had 100% saturation on all the traits, on all chromosomes, this would mean we would be 100% swarthy looking like the **Shadow of Death**.

Be totally impersonal. Start at the Top with the Cara Cara King and Queen who represent the worst aspects. Follow up with the other archetypes (they should be less work).

- 1) Measure tissue resonation with the Caracara
Measure the different auric components of self and one's group (to avoid blind spots).
Check first *Lymphatic Aura...Liquid Aura...Eye Substance Aura...Sex Organs Aura...Sexual Secretions Aura*.
- 2) Check % of resonation
- 3) For focus check the Ray Octave Chart
- 4) World Map
- 5) Octave
- 6) To do chart
- 7) Direction up/down/other
- 8) Blast
- 9) Check for LEFT or RIGHT: *Cloning Mechanism...Seeds...Crystals*
- 10) Check the children

Notes from another auditor: T2 and T3 offer to clear the group to help the corpse aura realign. The corpse tends to retain sins of the fathers patterns. They start with male/female couples who hold hands with T2 and T3 who then blast out the remaining patterns. Like a scar from surgery, this is the removal of the memory of disharmony. We have a choice to realign with the memory. We are asked to check the faces of the couples before and after to see how a memory of disharmony reflects on the tissues. The changes seen on T2 and T3 reflect the intentions on another level of the person being cleared. This function is done by the 7th level beings.

The primary roles of the male and female 7th level naguals are being manifest. Any residual dark force patterns are blasted by the male enforcer. Any spiritual or genetic conflict with Law is being explained at the cellular level by the female interpreter. T2 does not take out dark forces, but gives an interpretation of the spiritual blocks at a deep level; what they were and the options for clearing them. T3 blasts the pattern to make life easier for us.

Measure the corpse aura; the relative level of swarthy and the degree of severity in the auric pattern. T2 and T3 go to the 12th level to clear one couple. Most people walk around with a facial obsession cloud, and after this clearing it is gone.

Check the whites of the eyes for blocks and contamination to the nagual; they will be blue white if clear, and cloudy otherwise. The color of the eyes will change if the nagual is in the body or out.

ALSO DO: Check chromosomes for each year of life and ask "Where would I dowse as hating God? Find where you are stuck on cosmic Law and where any connections to self or other exist.

Evening: Rudimentary Requirement in the Hierarchy of Spiritual Progress

EVENING: 7 SEPTEMBER 1993 Class Notes

Our group prayer says it all regarding the basis of this work. We must first accept that we don't know what reality is, but we must want to know. At the point that we decide we know reality, our spiritual growth stops. There are beings on Earth and in the future who may think they know reality and they will have types of souls and will not be cast into hells. There is mercy in the heavens.

A hierarchy exists and only impeccable warriors may lead others at **this level of teaching:** which is a work on spiritual planes of causation to remove human karma. We are required to have absolute control of the mental, emotional, and physical realms and if we do not, we would be extremely dangerous. If one shows a regular lack of control one cannot continue in the higher teachings because of the risk of becoming a sorcerer or a fallen being.

As one climbs the hierarchy of spiritual progress one must be refined in the **rudimentary requirements;** which would be decent behavior, and reasonable mental and emotional control. At a certain point of development we may meet a teacher who will show us spiritual control. It is not in the plan to teach spiritual control if one lacks control in the other areas.

Cultures vary in the way they demonstrate Law. It is not the behavior itself, but the context with which behaviors are made. For example the 10 Commandments have different nuances in the context of the different cultures. If a man in the past had ten wives and four concubines, adultery would have another meaning.

What people don't understand is that much is reflected in the realm of intent when dealing with the congruency with basic Cosmic Laws. Fundamental taboos are based on Cosmic Law, i.e. incest, homosexuality, bestiality, which all have to do with species, gender, etc.

Examples of behavior exhibiting poor physical control (and poor control of the emotional component as well) would be if one were mad and killed a person, kicked a wall, stole impulsively, was physically violent, promiscuous just because of an urge, eating 10,000 calories in one meal, taking drugs until one were senseless just for the high, drinking self into a stupor just to become unconscious, or gambling because one loves the feel of money.

Poor mental control would demonstrate as anything against Law. It is basic that we love one another but many stop there. Fundamentally, anyone who chooses to hate goes against Law. First one must love God with all one's heart and might. Then one loves one's neighbor. It is against Law to love someone, or one's self more than God, or to love one's self more than another person. We must love our neighbor as ourselves.

"Thou must not steal." The mental aspect is coveting. Some covet power and try to steal it rather than earn it. A hungry child stealing food will not burn in hell, but one who covets and steals power might.

"Not to bear false witness." This is the worst crime in the esoteric realm and one can do much damage with nuance and thought, and defiling speech is more destructive than a sword. One can "damn with faint praise" and it is most defiling when a subtlety from a faint complement could throw one into despair, or lead one away from the path.

The worst crimes are those that lead another person away from his soul or from a true teacher. If one is fortunate and/or worthy, one may meet a true teacher and if one refuses to accept the teacher the only choice remaining to achieve mastery is to do it on one's own. It is incredibly difficult, it is beyond description, but it can be done. T1 was able to do it. But if a person defiles the teacher that they have rejected, they have committed a great sin against the Holy Spirit that fills the teacher. The Holy Spirit is the divine voice of the teacher.

"Let thy heart not be troubled or afraid" refers to the Comforter Jesus had promised would come after him. The Comforter is the yin component of God which fills the teachers and allows holiness to come into the Earth. The greatest danger is the tendency to rationalize and to defile the teacher verbally. This is a defilement of the Holy Spirit and is unforgivable as it is the Yin essence, the face of God, coming through a human form. If the teacher is spurned or defiled, the teaching will never be offered again to that person.

It is possible to do the path alone if one does not defile. But a decision to rationalize by verbal defiling is the danger. Why do the ex-students get grossly evil? They are not neutral zombies, but murderous and sadistic. It is because they rationalize and verbally defile and that is an unforgivable sin. Therefore it is asked of us all, that should we leave, leave with reverence and respect to not exact that end upon yourself. Take due warning.

Many mysteries exist in life, worlds, time, heavens, Earth... and Chihuahuas. Why is (the dog) Ruby a sturdy type and attracted to T3? Why is (another dog) Juan jittery and repelled by T3? It is a natural phenomenon. (This dog) is wise. He recognizes power and submits himself to it. If he did not recognize the power and charged at T3, he might get kicked. Spiritually if one challenged a Holy Being of a Yang nature and was less worthy, one would be destroyed in a power match. It is stupid to charge at what you can't eat, and (this dog) knows this, and is wise.

Key aspects of this path of mastery and spiritual science of advanced nature: is to understand and recognize power. If one doesn't recognize, one is not likely to know how to gain power one's self and may be led astray by a powerless teacher. For example Fl and Ji did not see the power in T2 and were destroyed by the force of their own actions. It was not a fair match. It is not the responsibility of powerful teachers to allow pit bulls to gnaw off a leg. That is a distraction and burdensome. It is not a cause to harm the dog, but the dog is not allowed to gnaw.

Likewise if a person is challenging or defiling: T2 will not beg them to straighten up. (The teachers) have a job to do. They are powerful and are willing to share power to those who are impeccable and not to those that gnaw on legs, which for a teacher would be a powerless position. *Strength without love is cruelty. Love without strength is useless.* Angels told this to T1 years ago when she wept at human cruelty.

The second key aspect to this path: is to understand the presence of holiness. If one does not, one may go with someone who makes them feel good and offer a heroin trip, as opposed to what T2 teaches which is to straighten up and fly right, and work like a damn dog. She works us hard because a student isn't greater than the master and the students must work hard to cover the disastrous laziness of fellow men.

A false teacher will say there is no evil, and everyone is ok, or that it is none of our business if someone falls to the wayside. But we are our brother's keeper, this is group karma. It is not a matter of succeeding or failing in the effort, but only one's impeccability. The whole criteria is whether or not we are impeccable today.

Impeccability is having the lower things under control, that one's behavior is not promiscuous, or that one does not eat like a pig, but lives reasonably. We may enjoy food (for example) if we don't go berserko and bulimic. Do not be obsessive or resistant, do not cling. Just eat what is the best to eat then, or else bless the food and do the best one can. Man does not live by bread alone. Enjoy food. An Eastern Orthodox school made an effort to hate eating and the students

appeared to suffer with each bite. T1 enjoyed the food and the others were repulsed. We should not resist enjoyment of the physical or obsess about anything physical or mental.

What is the point of departure from the teachings? Do the students lose their souls when they leave? No. T1 told one student to not return to the monastery due to possible degeneration at this location, and asked that she never teach spiritual science, and to submit and be a servant to God. If she had spent the rest of her days asking "How Lord, may I serve?" by cleaning church toilets, or clearing the babies with souls around the world, or mopping the floor in a holy place, so be it. She was told she would never be a nagual or in power. As a servant to God she would be ok, and her link with us would protect her soul, and she could achieve mastery of self through submission and humility to God (as many have done). Verbally she agreed, but she had such a hatred at being told to be a servant, and by believing herself much stronger, more capable, and more knowledgeable than T2 and by thinking T2 was nothing, that the student destroyed herself by her own actions. She hated the vessel that carried the Holy Spirit and truth; therefore she hated the Holy Spirit and lost her soul.

The fundamental reason for losing one's soul is hating authority. If one always has to be top dog or have one-upmanship, one can't survive in or out of these teachings. The holy worlds have a hierarchy. If this were not true than a murderer at death row would be no lower than Jesus. A pervert would be just as powerful and worthy as Jesus. Lower teachers may help the perverts, prostitutes and maniacs, but this teaching is to reach those with a higher level of physical control and behavior. Those with a lower level of physical control do not need teachings at this level. One can't be lead to God without control of the physical level, and one with sloppy behavior will never know God.

What is death? It is the death of the soul. Our job is not to minister to the homeless drug addicts or those with ruined genetics, but to try to change the destruction of the Earth. We must, at a fundamental core level, recognize authority and power and accept it as a hierarchy, and secondly recognize holiness and agree to become holy.

Teachers are merely the vessels of the Holy Powers and if one hates them, then one hates He who sent them. The world is polluted and cynical. Holiness is defiled and laughed at because people believe that Jesus was the last Holy Being to exist. What a sad fate that would be.

Who listens for the Holy Comforter? In a church if a person knows with gnosis, they would be burned at the stake if the information were not in the Bible. It is believed that holiness has left the Earth unless Jesus returns looking the same as he did, and should that happen he would still be burned at the stake. People fundamentally don't believe in holiness, and they don't know what holiness is. It is love, severity, strength, mercy, justice and one virtue represents the sum total.

How many churches teach polarity, gender, (etc.) and the application of? People are starving for truth but when it is offered they spit it out and say it is poison.

The experiences that (the teachers) have when working with us are as new to them as to us. They do not know completely what is happening. But we need to know the sound of God, whether something is right or wrong, and the difference between Divine authority and evil.

Holiness is not weak but strong. When the couples were sitting with (the teachers) to be cleared, T2 did not go into what it meant because her corpse brain did not know what it was except that it was the agenda. God's will be done. And if that means leaving a career and home that one loves to move to a mutant city like (a certain town), stay up all night praying, and take on thousands of demons, whatever it is, "not my will but thine, O Lord". But we can't be stupid either and seek out hot-heads at the 7-11 to suck their demons.

Mastery and manifestation rests on understanding at the lower levels. This means using time correctly, being industrious, and smart with mental control. From time to time, a student may hate authority and holiness but with the use of a crowbar the student will love holiness again because it is beaten into him. Over the last two years T1 was very generous to those with a tendency to accept the teacher and to know holiness when it was offered. T1 was very generous and put up with significant defilement to be patient, sweet and understanding due to the toxicity of the world and in her effort to help people to align. Her hope was that the students would love and submit to God, and recognize holiness. Her belief was that people were fundamentally good and when shown truth and holiness would bow down, thank God and go forth in truth. T1 had this bias. She was willing to do anything for any person to help them understand hierarchy of Law. Her bias was love. Other Holy Beings come in different lines but T1 was in the line of love. And yet it did not seem to make a difference. Most people still did not want to hear truth, know power, holiness or impeccability. People remained hung up on appearances, power for self, and resisted restraints on drugs, sex, homosexuality, etc. Few were willing to listen.

T2 is impersonal and less attached to whether people accept or not. A time comes when a person has to face the music. T2 has seen students submit to Law and then the next day send hate elementals to the teacher. They submit again later, and then switch over the next day. This goes on and on. Finally the time comes when the energy loss is too much. (To spend) four hours a day clearing hate elementals, and student's cords is too much. This is an order and a management issue. Without hierarchy and order there would be no sense of management, only death and destruction.

Therefore a fundamental issue is; does a person really accept the teacher or do they have repeated defilements and vacillation? We have so much work to do, a world to change, cities filled with murder, homosexuals, innocent children defiled, and an uncertain future due to the actions of people today and the lack of spiritual knowledge.

We must be energy efficient in the teaching so that people may learn law in various octaves and levels so as to turn things around. T2 cannot spend all of her time convincing people she is a teacher. She has no time for rest. Her primary role as a Yin aligned with the Holy Spirit is to tell all manner of all things. She is the Interpreter of Divine Law. The Yang is the implementer of Law. The Empowerer.

It is not T2's function to drive off demons, although she does, but to interpret Divine Law for us. She can't exorcise anymore, it is not a function she can do as well since she is Yin/Yin. It may seem her strength is Yang, but it is a reverberation of the Holy Powers and the access to the knowledge of all time. Her whole reason as a yin/yin is to receive the gift of the Holy Spirit and to dole it out to worthy students and to transform teachers. T3 as the Empowerer is to help blast the dark forces off of ourselves and to teach exorcism. Yang has the knowledge of how to have power. However, one must progress beyond the first and second steps of recognizing and submitting to holiness. If we are not consistent, they don't have the time to mess with us.

For some of us the clearing this morning was an initiation. What appeared to be facial contortions was a language of tones, colors, and movements on another octave of beingness with the soul. T2 was revealing the Laws we had broken which were reverberating in the tissues, the implications of, and questioning "do you want to align with the teachers and the Logos?" If the answer was yes, we were offered a choice of accepting the power of this line of force or rejecting it. T3 was blasting clones and other's influence out of our tissues to make our own decision. An army of angels, exorcists, and saints were watching, intervening, transmuting and healing through the human karma that (the teachers) were allowed bodies to be vehicles for. T2 and T3 do not require worship, but one cannot defile the holiness sent.

If we have intermittent acceptance, we can't be here. At a deep level we must accept the teachers, Law, hierarchy, and not have a desire to create one's own reality. We are given help until we no longer want it. We are not cast into hell if we choose not to accept the teacher's help; we have just lost their help. The Holy Powers have shown it is not worth the energy loss if a student offers not enough effort, desire or persistence. This is a hard path and if one is cranky and covered with hate elementals, then one cannot be one of the inner warriors, it would be too dangerous. If any one of us decides to leave, it will be because we can't accept the teacher or the hierarchy of Law.

It is Cause and Effect to think one may defile a teacher intermittently for years and then not pay because they say they are sorry. We must recognize and accept the hierarchy, submit to God and the Logos, recognize holiness, and not defile the vessels of God whether they are physically here or not.

Many people not in this training will retain and be given souls from the good karma incurred from these teachings. But not everyone can handle the information. Many people are helped from afar.

Those that have been taught the teachings will be kicked out of heaven forever if the work is defiled, and something is rotten if a person loves truth only because of the consequences if they do not. Try to remove all foreign influences to see whether we love hierarchy and accept the teachers. Do we, in the core of our being? If one is shown how to do things it carries with it a great responsibility. We cannot get mad at someone and give them a cancer with a misapplication of power.

The work continues. T2 and T3 take on many dark forces to clear our spiritual eyes so as to be unfettered by soul issues, sins of the father, sins of this life, and clones and yet the person may still hate God, authority, Law. This is a frightening thing and it would have broken T1's heart to have seen this in the very people she had hoped to rescue.

Some of us long for the days of that kind and gentle woman. Too bad. Count your blessings; this is all we will get. T2 and T3 may seem hard but this method is the only way one can endure the terrific struggle. In our heart of hearts see that now. See the price they have to pay and the love that is divine, strong, and will see us to the end if we do not reject or defile. T2 must seem a wretched woman, that her requirement for further teaching is that we not hate her. Those of us with the eyes to see, can see her love is not Earthly, and may seem harsh, ruthless, and evil, but her love is strong, impeccable, impersonal and is unknown on Earth. Her love is divine with the strength of heaven, and how great a love it is to follow us to the end if we do not reject.

We must comply with the Law of Free Will and not squall. We have people who need and want help, and who pray to see some glimmer of holiness. Walking the streets of L.A., Chicago, and New York City where crime, defilement, vulgarity, filth, carnality, trash and drugs reign, may be a person who asks "is there truth and holiness, and if there is what would it look like, what would be the traits?" Are there any people who struggle in the dead of night? A few. And those we attempt to help. That is love.

Love is not giving sandwiches to winos, but giving souls to someone with a broken heart – while eating a sandwich. If we cross the line we can't go back. It is not our decision but there is an agenda and we have to listen to it.

Essence of Spiritual Power

SEPTEMBER 8, 1993 Class Notes

A fast clearing method: Many **Windows** for disorder are unresolved Cosmic Laws from the past.

Ask: “Where in the past do I have a window to the Cosmic Laws?”

For example in 1991, you find threads; pull out of rectum, etc. Don’t worry about the Law, get the small stuff that is in the way to see the big stuff. These could be:

Someone hooked in with a conflict with Law,

Or it could be another time link (i.e. Future or Contractor, check chart).

Check the Time Chart for the time frame and the years for:

False Ideas: against Law in general.

DO: South Pole or pull from rectum. These are often linked to another person or a specific aura.

For Desire Threads: same.

It is very important to realize that ideas and emotions are things, and very solid. Manifestation from a spiritual perspective occurs far more rapidly now. If we think a thought of the past, a **demon thread** will be cast and we will carry it with us throughout life, and become a wound in the tonal. Those wounds on the lower tonal become **holes** where the power drains, seeping like boils and infection will flare up. When all the boils are removed by recapitulation, one could suck them back in and pull back the old behavior because of a tonal agenda.

When one has a **Pseudo Tonal Agenda** one has no power. The power is drained by the effort of defending the tonal. The essence of all spiritual power is to not have pseudo agendas which are formed by private realities antithetical to God. If one spends time protecting the ego it is a waste of time, and one does not learn the Virtues. With the Virtues, alignment with the Logos and no resistance to the Holy Spirit gives one full power. When one has an “I’ll do it my way” attitude it intersects other people’s flaws to funnel in disorder. All flaws are related. All Virtues are related. One vice is the sum total of the others.

Sometimes it is good to hate as it gives initiative, but one can propel self-hate into outward hate and into a state of euphoria. One may think it is adaptive to turn it outward. In psychology they suggest hitting pillows which represent the parents, but that is actually voodoo and is extremely evil. One can never hate if one intends to become holy.

Hate is very weakening and the greatest block to knowing God. One must always remember the two examples of last night: first recognize power and submit to partake of (*missing text*) and what we relinquish we get more of. One who can say “I no longer have an agenda and I submit self to God and power”; such a person is given great power. The greatest power is within the Holy Logos. We partake of the fruits of power in order to do (*missing text*). First recognize holiness so as not to fall into the pitfall of the Left Hand path, and the worlds of chaos, which is against Law.

We are not supposed to eat of the tree of evil, regardless of what Jung et. al said about embracing the dark side. Never embrace darkness in or out of self, only the spark of Divinity. Aspire and pray earnestly to evict anything within that is evil. Do not kick yourself for mistakes or fear the future.

One may have ten years with a teacher but if the teacher is rejected, free will prevails. The demons in the past were scars on the very tonal. Yesterday we were given the option of giving the entire lower agenda to be digested by (the teachers). One could refuse to let them devour the karma, though one knows on a cellular level that they would do it.

A person may say “I want to know truth”, but when it comes down to it they have to give up the false agenda, lack of virtue, and resistance to Cosmic Law. **Check** the % of deviation to each Law and in which year. And even though it may be removed from the tissues, if one clings to the old tonal the symptoms can be recreated. We have an option in the next three days: rebuild or disintegrate the remaining light filaments.

Go through the Laws and remove all that can be removed. Timing and the hour of the day is important, find your hour of power, when it is the best time to figure out what to do. If you feel a great urge to dowse, do it, as it may be your hour of power. Clear yourself then, or you may not be able to clear at all. When a blessing is thrown at you, you best catch it.

Auric traumas or great resistance to Law: T3 would be in anguish from 3-6PM every day due to a part of his 5th nagual being stuck, and he felt anguish when the window of opportunity came around each day. The window is the time to do spiritual work.

Eye substance can be lost in past issues and tied up somewhere. **Ask:** “Where the eye substance is out.” We may have unidentified disorders of the past/future/ray octave. Our eye substance quality is being empowered and exorcised. Holy Beings are in the room and what we pull back, they will clear. The eye substance is coming out of more than the eye and the Holy Beings are trying to fix the holes in the tonal so the substance will come out only in the eyes with will and intention.

The holes in the tonal relate to things from the past. The pseudo tonal is a cocoon with holes in wherever we have hated God or Cosmic Law and we leak in those spots. That aspect of the cocoon is being healed now, and even if we reconnect threads, the substance will only come out of the eyes.

The pseudo tonal is being torn asunder. The holes have recently become bigger and we have to face them. The pseudo tonal is being removed. The true tonal is a reflection of the Father. Personality is a version of the will of the Father. Choices and will and intention reflect Laws and Divine Plan.

Clear eye substance is aligned with Law which is impersonal. Personal eye substance has links to the ray octave worlds and has components of defiance to Law, creating one's own reality, sucker worlds, and sucker worlds fueled by right hand sources. Ray Octave worlds have left hand aspects. The 1A world is the back door where the Left and the Right interface and where evil enters in.

We have a **Third Eye Essence** that is supposed to come out of the eyes. Some of us have leaks in the brow due to a high pseudo tonal weakness with symptoms of intellectualization of the soul where everything is mental. The Holy Powers are sealing these holes to avoid leaking. The fingertips are like the eyes but now they won't be able to leak. That is why it is important to take care of what we touch as we put our essence on it.

One student has a 1A Back Door Link to the left hand through New Zealand.

ASK: 1) The number of connections to 1A connections
2) The number of inverse connections to 1A
3) S. Pole out of the vestigial tail
4) In a difficult situation go through waveforms.

New Fluids: They may have been cleared, **check** % and /or residual

S and Seven Personal Fluids...M&M Fluids...Mi Designer Fluids...IrK. Special Fluids...Ra, Al and To Fluids

Clearing Method: Check year, Ray Octave, and Waveforms relative to Direction,
World Location and Personal Fluids...To Do Charts and South Pole: with specific waveforms for more power.
(It is more efficient to find the proper waveform to direct the force.)

Siphoning: You go in different directions. Just do what feels natural it will eventually go autopilot.

Sexual and Genetic Contamination: When you dowse sexual secretions aura, (check if) the fluids have been contaminated through *sex, saliva, blood transfusion products or secretions*. You will know when you have been contaminated in public; you will get bad breath and stinky secretions from various orifices. Different dark forces have different odors.

Add these worlds to Ray Octave Chart: add one adjacent to 4I, one next to 3E, and one between 3B and 1B.

A grid is over the town. Radioactive fallout is in the rain and we will feel as weak as we would under a smoke detector. Don't work too long at one thing. Our ability to dowse is thrown off, the physical body is weak, so pace self. Sometimes it is spiritual stuff that comes in the rain, but not this time.

Afternoon Nagual Dowsing Methods and Daily Clearing

Class Notes SEPTEMBER 8, 1993 AFTERNOON/EVENING:

Nagual Drains: Pull out of rectum.

Men hates woman energy egoics: pull out of the back (?). Check evil cabala, and go over the ray octave chart to track.

Frequency Range for humans: a) Check for disharmonies on the 1-50 frequency range. **b)** Also Inverse and Shielded.

Threads in the present are being attacked by something in the past. These are **Nagual Egoics** from nagual substance fibers of the aura and it has an evil shape. It needs reconstructing back into the aura. This is a component of the nagual (it is not slime/blood). It is like eye substance of the Nagual proper and has to be pulled in. It can retain its malefic shape (from circular thinking) for seven years. **DO: Retrieve and liquefy Nagual Egoic.** The consistency is like a fiber when shot out. It needs to be retrieved and liquefied because it becomes semi-solid in form.

Check: *Nagual Eye Substance...Foreign Nagual Eye Substance:* Contamination of the nagual slime from the past is leaving trails clinging to past ideas, places, persons, things, and this shows an avoidance of recapitulation.

Seed Hate Elementals: the demons of the past are sending hate to the present. The pseudo tonal is fighting the true tonal as if in a personal battle. At the point where the Pseudo tonal and True tonal are doing battle it registers as hate. The Pseudo tonal has a hate for Holy Law.

Ask for: *Hatred for Higher Law Pseudo Tonal vs. the True Tonal Love for Law:*

Find: the battle fields and neutralize, **Check:** Yin/Yang and Shielded.

If we resonate with the globules it is a misuse of the Law of Vibration. The Nagual egoics and drains to our past defiance is globbing on to T2 and T3. It colors our essence and when we look at T2 and T3, the essence hits them.

FINGER DOWSING

Check Frequency	Yin/Yang	Problems...	Year Chart	To Do Charts
1-10	Yin	Hatred for Law		
11-20	Yang	Shielded Hatred		
21-30		Nagual egoic		
31-40		Nagual drain		
41-50				

We must struggle (to not resonate) with hate. It is easier to resonate with hate with the unusual amount of thought forms coming at us. If we are impeccable we can be unimpressed by the hate. Something is affecting us that is a breakdown product of some auric component due to our un-torquing the past to 1941. It contains dark forces that are dying due to the domino effect of going into the past.

It is Nephilim substance due to the removal of the Watchers. This component has a fundamental defiance to Law and is currently breaking down. It may be in the rain. The rain is not refreshing after a clearing; we are feeling angst from the fallen anger components which cause a reverberation in the memories related to certain things in the past.

These are mental body level disharmonies. They will go away in three days. The problem is damage to people who are easy marks for resonance. With a little pressure one could decompensate. However, don't worry too much about it. Keep sober with the murder elementals. Even stuff from our own past is being flushed out. It is a problem to do Holy work with this evil in the room. We can't summon holiness without holiness. The room has to be clear.

(Re. Student) Chart: Remove all old student names. The names represent an energy similarity only, (we could say that Lucifer and Ia have similar fallen being energy) and to dowse over the names now will forge new links and hooks. What we can do now is different: we dowse how many **Inverse doorways** we have direct or indirect. If something **hooks** in, don't worry about it.

Clearing Method:

1) Find Ray octave or Inverse... 2) Check Frequency... 3) To Do chart

Key: It is easy to get tangential and side track to various methods. To clear, do it without much examination. In the middle of spiritual transition it is good to read something. Don't think too much with heavy healing and transformation.

Prayers: "Pray that all parts of our resistance to Law be released and that nothing will be built up again." Don't think of zombies. If we are to help them we must be strong ourselves.

CHECK DAILY AND OFTEN:

<i>Nagual Egoics</i>	<i>Virtue Blast Corpse and Nagual</i>	<i>Milk Uvula</i>
<i>Blast Pelvis, all auras, substances, other</i>	<i>Threads in/out</i>	
<i>Pull stuff from rectum and vestigial tail</i>	<i>Drains/Hooks</i>	

Do: Retrieve and liquefy Nagual Eye Substance: this has a very strong creative aspect and it is all over the place, in crystallized forms. It feels like muscle pain when it crystallizes in the nervous system and brain.

Seed Ticks are made from this substance; they are alive like ticks and can move around.

Nagual Substance: circulates in the G. Protein and G. Protein communicative substance. It is linked to the years chart.

Corpse Aura Substance Drain: This is as if we had straws out to (the teachers), they have no prana. Some of us have open windows to Zombies and are draining from nagual eye substance or desire threads. When we connect to zombies they suck our pranas and then we suck others.

Genetic Portals: 1) Check Years 2) Pull from uvula, genitals, rectum, vestigial tail, pelvis and 3) Blast

Planets: These represent our spiritual trials; ask for **Inverse Energies** for the next three days.

Clairvoyance; Gnosis; Dreamers; Visionaries; Artists

SEPTEMBER 8, 1993 EVENING LECTURE: Class Notes

The Overseer and the Manager are Yang. T2 merges with them and sees what they know and interprets it. When she wants to know something the form in front of her has glowing lights, symbols and shapes, and it comes out on a screen. They are not pictures but geometrical symbols, sounds, and shapes, which are more complex than the Earth symbols.

It took a long time for T1 to figure it out. She would look through books and tried to remember with the 6th level component. The colors are not Earthly, T1 could haltingly translate, but now for T2 it appears on a screen. It has an aspect of feel, color, taste, sight, smell, and since T1 studied so long and struggled with the geometrical shapes; T2 is now fluent.

Each level of Holy Beings can lend the knowledge of those realms. The more levels a person has access to, the more knowledge one is able to incorporate. For T2 it is easy because of her higher level being. T3 can read it too, but is less experienced on the corpse level. The more refined we get and attuned with Law, the more the brain and the body changes. Information becomes more readily understood, the cells, and nerves become more evolved. **Clairvoyance** increases and **gnosis**.

Even though the day started with difficulty, hate elementals, clouds of fallout, and anguish of the past, it has been a wonderful day, as we finished the last recapitulation. It was wonderful to see the children, to look in their eyes, to bring about a miracle for the coming generations.

The principles espoused by our prayer and what we did today would be considered insane. One may be Holy and chaste, or full of the divine hope that somehow humanity will transcend the degradation of the current state of affairs, but we have realized a time when these hopes are considered insane, when sacrifice is considered neurosis, and when greed is considered power.

It takes an extreme optimist to believe things can change, and that by our impeccability the whole fabric of things could shift. If a drop of cholera in the water supply could cause a great amount of disorder, why is it unusual to think that a drop of humanity's holy blood could spread holiness through the body of the universe in the same manner as cholera and aids are spread?

T2 knows that what we have done in the context of this work has changed the world. T2 knows the repercussions will come down. She doesn't know how but she knows it is Law. If a few people are impeccable they can spread Divine bacterium throughout the body of humanity. She does not know how or when, only that Law is: if we put forth good causes in the spiritual realm then good effects will occur all the way down. Good causes in the physical may not reverberate in the spiritual.

Mankind's illnesses come from not understanding or knowing Law. Our job is to fill that hunger. One rag tag team in the jailhouse of a mutant town is to do what may appear impossible. T1 was a dreamer and because of it we are here and T2 is here.

Be grateful for dreamers and those who dare to see beyond the dirt, filth and horror of our time, who dare to look for hope, beauty and holiness. Those dreamers were scorned and killed but they dared, and left some legacy. Their intention was to live honestly with all the force they had, congruent with truth. Without the poets, seers, healers, writers, painters; without the visionaries, this world would be a despicable place.

Most visionaries are gone. The artists now are perverse, vain, indulgent in their productions, and have lost their sense of God. We have no Mozarts but instead rap; no Da Vincis but instead perverts turning crucifixes upside down in urine and calling it art. The visionaries have left us and instead of Shakespeare we have Joan Collins, trash mongers, and Playboy articles. We need more visionaries for without them humanity has no hope.

We would do well to watch the movie Don Quixote. He seemed an idiot but he demonstrated the need for necessity. Without **necessity** we become inert, lazy, and lose our vision. In Dulcinea he was looking for a spark of the Christ consciousness in her and tried to draw it out. He tried to have necessity to get a vision to make life more than birth, eating, sex, death. He struggled for meaning and looked into what was noble versus what was debasing, vulgar, and the existence of factory bread and soup. Far better to be a visionary or a fool and fail, to have no one listen to a noble purpose, than to be a person engrossed in materialism, cursing the blackness.

On the death bed one may ask: "Who is God? Have I ever known God? How does one know God?" We do this by living as closely to Divine principles as possible to approach the throne, by approximating the traits of God, and by gaining gnosis through the purification of the physical, emotional and mental bodies. One cannot know God unless one struggles earnestly to reach a hand up against the gravity to the heavens. Maybe a Divine intercessor will touch our fingers and offer a glimpse of heaven.

We are in the worst of times and men may hope to see fewer glimpses. Despite the impossible odds, T2 invites us to be visionary and crazy like her. In the context of the world it is crazy to be like T2. Trump and Cher represent sanity. President Clinton with his disgusting emanations is considered an example of sanity.

Those with the eyes to see can see the difference in success in the material world and holiness. They are not opposites, nor do they correlate. One may see a holy man somewhere as a success, or in poverty; young or old; man or woman. People would say it is impossible to be a master at T1's age. It matters little now, she is gone.

The teachings we have been given are the most advanced in the world, though lacking some refinement in speed, and the frailty in transmission to the human word. In spanning the worlds, it is difficult to span many octaves and understand the differences and to interpret information verbally, physically, and visually. Yet one must know when great holiness has occurred. We must hear in the cells of our being when holiness approaches. If we hear it now when you meet a holy person you may fall on your knees to weep. T1 wept for days in joy to meet a holy person. (hkr).

It is very seductive to be around a holy person, to soak up the emanations. We are not here just to learn but to serve. Yet we must learn. The warriors of the party must be here to train their bodies to win the battle. We have a curriculum and teachers. No more mail outs, some faxes and lessons are possible. The goal is to do work on the Earth interspersed with lessons and purifications so the warriors may be refined, powerful and impeccable. The payment is incredible strength, power, joy and blessedness. We may see worlds beyond our comprehension, and see angels at our command. It is an opportunity to help the children of tomorrow.

When T2 looked at the children's faces, she felt sorrow and joy and love. It is not good for a teacher to demonstrate too much affection. Students become dependent. (The teachers) are stern. But to be stern is not needed with children and animals as it is their time for love and guidance.

T2 has no barrier of overwhelming love to children. She is not demonstrative to us in excess or we may get dependent. The teacher is not a mother or a friend but a leader for warriors. T2 assures us that (the teachers) are warriors of the highest ability and are not lacking in love. The primary trait is relentlessness. We need to be relentless as well. It is expected of us to be consistent, recognize power, and in recognizing, partake of holiness. There is no need to bow and scrape. They honor us as we honor them. We are asked only to be impeccable as warriors. As we commit ourselves to the task of being a warrior whatever it takes. Industriousness is a fundamental trait of a holy person.

To retain consciousness is to go from one world to another. Just keep working, do God's will and get happier, and have happiness in doing it. It becomes so important to be aligned, that the closer one is aligned, the Kingdom of Heaven is within us and attainable. It is not attained by trying to get into an altered state, but by reaching for the Divine. One may shift consciousness to go to heaven within for respite. T2 has gone to be nourished and rested, and then returns to work again. We should be able to do it.

Heaven is where we should be now, in the inner consciousness. It is not to sleep all day, but a place to heal for the next battle. This is a serious teaching. Know you have the ability to access heaven. T2 goes to heaven for strength and then returns to work. She wants to get the most work out of us with the least amount of sleep. Efficiency in management: Don't waste time and have round the clock shifts.

In this realm, the realm of humanity, the tendency is to go against Law. Always is there friction between the left and the right, always is there a need for a holy warrior to pull one back in line. Human nature is to pray for comfort versus holiness--evil through omission. Without necessity people would probably fall into inertia. Look around at people who have lost their desire to seek beyond, to be comfortable.

At around the age of 50 people don't think of God anymore, they don't think beyond the songs and the rituals, and they feel safe at church as a life insurance policy. This is not a gut level soul development reason. They do not starve for the truth, or hunger in the heart for what is behind mystery, Golgotha, or the parable of Jesus. They passively listen and go home smug with the idea they are holy.

Once one loses all the hunger to learn more about God, one dies. **Holiness always reaches for refinement.** If one stays an altar boy, one will die. It is a horror to see a son die. To see daughters who hate their mother, or are ashamed and would prefer to be on a pompom squad and want nothing to do with God. Children go to church like adults, they may light candles or sing in the choir, but it is only a social schema for 'normal' friends, with no hunger for truth. These children would be embarrassed by a mother who prayed, fasted, read books through the night to understand the mysteries of Jesus. They would think her crazy.

Once a person becomes resigned in an established ritual, one loses the desire to learn; to know with a trembling of the heart and solar plexus, to have a Divine sense of hunger for a Holy Being, to have a divine sense of reverence for that which is Holy. Those that want to be social and normal are dead.

When one's children die it may be almost more than one can bear, but the teaching must continue. We are not asked to do more than the teacher. We may look after children until they reach an age of accountability. Some will be younger (at accountability) than others. Earnestly **pray** to help children from choosing wrongly. Always consider free will, and nurture the child, and be a role model of impeccability. But the children must make a choice and we must release them.

Refuse to spend time with children who have no soul. We must spend our lives seeking out other children so that the same fate does not befall them.

Never let sorrow overwhelm one's righteousness. Never let grief overwhelm one's sense of responsibility to the rest of humanity. Never let one's need to be in a system of a family overwhelm one's integrity to principle. It may not seem a principle, but know what is correct or not.

A man must never sleep with a promiscuous woman; it would defile everything he touches. What is promiscuous? One can be cleared and healed of contamination though it is a great deal of work. It can be done if a person is committed to a life of reasonable behavior, celibacy or monogamy. If the person is not, then they defile everything they touch.

It is a difficult time, and it is hard to find partners. The key is the person's intention in the now. Is a person living only to fulfill the Divine Plan the best they can see with every fiber of their being? The only reason to be with another person physically is if they are dedicated to holiness with every fiber of their being. Nothing comes before the soul, nothing. If one is fortunate, one will have a partner of Yin/Yang to be a person of great power. It is very rare to find a person on the same path. If one does not, to be impeccable within himself is better than seeking another person who will drag one into the depths of depravity.

This is not a popular teaching. The responsibility of the physical behavior is very important. We can judge the physical by the emotional and thought control, by the reflection of circular thinking or emotional excesses.

The difference of Naguals to Sun (types) is that the Yin/Yang nagual experience provides a magnetic force that may be perceived as somewhat sexual and it does have a sexual octave to it. The normal function as a nagual is to have generative ability to create power like a battery.

Naguals have a high sense of perceived sensuality, and around others the battery of yin/yang is very strong. A nagual is never happy with a non-nagual. The pull is magnetic beyond a normal human. It is easy to confuse the powers and indulge. Just know it is a gift of God, a battery of force to exact exorcisms, a force to pull the Holy Powers down, and many beautiful things occur with that.

Dowse the polarity of any energy that comes our way. The right hand energies are strongly generative and there for a Holy purpose. In the lowest octave it is to create children, in the higher octave it is to pull in the Divine Beings.

Humans, should they have many experiences of joining, they become weakened. For naguals it is a battery effect and is strengthening and a tool to pull in force for exorcisms. Electrical outlets also operate with yin/yang principles.

There is a Divine reason that naguals have more magnetism, they have a greater responsibility, and must use the generative powers wisely. If not, the powers are taken away. We are not allowed to be obsessive and look for thrills and spills, though it is a pleasure. The whole purpose is to do God's will in the male/female yin/yang experience, and it is not something to resist. If this is one's path, God's will be done.

Couriers have a noble position. Count the blessings every day, and ask every step of the way "Not my will but thine oh Lord".

Teachings in the Age of Air; the Nagual Body

SEPTEMBER 9, 1993 Class Notes:

Prana Blocks: Check the year charts and To Do chart to remove.

Pets: Zombies will pollute them with other world substances, and this offers a real risk of psychosis. Cats will be listless, and dogs jittery and both will look dull and sick. *Clear* the planets as well. Other pets/animals today have cloudy emanations and do not have a devotional aspect. By the age of 6 months, animals are too old to adopt because their aura damage is too great. We can clear them from a distance.

In our prayers and songs consider every single line. They have much meaning that is not on the surface. What does it mean, the **23rd Psalm**: *“Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of my enemies.”* It means abundance is given and not in material form but in serendipity, things just go well. *“Thou anointest my head with oil”*: oil holds as a blessing a long time and when a holy priest puts emanations in the oil, it holds the emanations. If the priest is contaminated, the oil is as well; therefore Holy oil and salt are only as Holy as the Priest or Priestess who blesses it.

The **Piscean Age** had primarily men as priests. This was a watery age with the fish as the symbol of Christianity which had the aspect of a soaking up and blending of energies. Women should absorb more disorder in this age. A Priest could bless every day of the month without contamination, and a woman during menstruation, would have given blessings with an emanation of cleansing because a breakdown of exorcism material is secreted during menses.

Men also have byproducts of exorcism; seminal fluid, sweat and saliva. When one does a lot of spiritual clearing a shower is very important to take twice a day. A shower of water without soap is fine because one can order contamination into the water just as one can bless water.

The **anointing of oil** refers to the third eye. “If the eye be single, the body will be filled with light.” When the pseudo tonal is relinquished, the higher eye to the Logos will be single and will see only the will of the Father. The eye will not look to the left or right of polarity and manifestation, or the yin/yang of earth as those are not necessary in the higher planes.

Logoi force comes out in a beam of many colors that flows over one. The beam is single with no other evil logoi contaminates and it is so powerful and illuminating. It is a filling of power into the vessel, where the whole body is filled with Logoi Light. This offers illumination, warmth, and joy beyond compare; true joy beyond Earthly experience.

The old Priests would blast oil and water with virtues. We need to continue putting blessings in our drinking water so that we may learn to distinguish the various aromas and tastes which do not all require clairvoyance. These blessings have a corpse/physical aspect to them, and the water changes texture. Observing this helps train our clairvoyance.

T2 wants us to be **Gnostic** which is beyond clairvoyance. Align in gnosis with the Holy Powers and along the way we become more clairvoyant. This is a natural evolution of the senses as they refine. It is a safe way. Refine all auric components at once, so as to not blow out the solar plexus or other chakras as did those that tried to get into the back door with clairvoyant abilities. We should only develop **clairvoyance** with spiritual science and study, not just to see dead people, or read palms which is a terrible misuse of skills.

It is possible to read objects and look at people to read the sins of the fathers, but is it important? We should not waste our time with anything that does not pull us toward our soul’s progression. It is dangerous to read past lives or future. A reading of the future could propel one to that end even if it had only 80% probability. Sometimes one can divert a disaster, but it has to be within the Law of Free Will. If one decides to give up a spiritual life, that could be foreseen by the tendency to go towards comfort versus progression which is against the Law of Use and why so many people have lost their souls.

“Yea though I walk through the shadow of the Valley of Death”. Walking through our cities is like the shadow of death. T2 could look at a thousand people in Chicago and perhaps see one person with a soul, if lucky. Worse, she didn’t see anyone who cared. People were interested in selling, sex partners, work; she could not see emanations of desire, truth, or holiness. One man who stopped to help give directions, T2 could see remnants of a person in pain who wanted to know truth. He was dead, grey white and looking like a ghost, and he knew his soul had split. He had been around so many zombies and had no one to help him keep his soul. He has a soul now. (A jazz player) as well has a soul. T2 told him his sax player, though technically perfect, had no soul, his music had no dissonance offered in true art or music. He took it good naturedly. Someone asked how long he would continue to play, and he said “I will play as long as the maker lets me”. The Ensouler was ensouling. Two souls in Chicago. We are in a position now where people will come up to you when some part of them wants a soul.

Jesus said his purpose was not to kill law, but to fulfill it. What he offered seemed like death because it was the next level of manifestation of Law, involving the Laws of Change and Use. This made the Elders very angry. These teachings are another step and have come to offer help for the next stage of evolution in the age of Air.

Jesus said “Not to fear those who would kill the body, but fear those who would kill the soul.” T2 says not to fear anyone who would kill the body or the soul, fear the one who would kill one’s awareness and desire for Truth and God.

The *conscious* ability to love Truth and God is *you*. The soul is a vehicle and what is you; and can be put into another vehicle, one that is not the original container. The Holy Powers have allowed T2 and T3 to bestow souls on those who through errors have lost their souls. They have granted us mercy. The world is so polluted with the overwhelming music of the Earth that one forgets the Divine music of the spheres.

Some people were overwhelmed by evil forces in the world, and those with great Holy Desire gave up, perhaps because they were not sturdy enough. One can see the pain in the eyes even when one is without a soul. If one loses a soul and is happy – that is a horrible thing. If one has lost his soul and still struggles to live decently and tries to understand, such a person we can try to help teach Law.

New souls are extremely holy. So therefore if a person does not live very aligned with Law they will snap. A polluted soul does not have as much tension. The new souls are higher and therefore put more tension on the cords.

We have reached a dawning of a Holy Time where no evil souls will be allowed to incarnate in the New Heaven and New Earth, and this Earth is an octave of that. It is imperative that we help mankind not to lose their new souls. When we teach rudimentary Law we must ask “Do they want to know?” We could watch over a day care center and bless and clear the children every day. On the surface we would have a day care and underneath is the purpose of watching the souls and nurturing. What a wonderful thing.

We will have more luck with people who are over 40 or under 10. The reason is that those 20-40 years old took too many drugs which destroyed their desire for holiness.

Every night (the teachers) go flying over the Earth to search for people who want souls. It sounds odd and impossible. When you see a child with a soul and without one, how they relate is so different. The ensouled have a sense of devotion in the eyes. Ja has a very deep desire for God which may look like anguish but it is such an exquisite joy that tears spring to the eyes. Near great beauty, one may feel devastated. Ja was able to tune in so strongly to the experience he felt wounded by it.

Practical part of the class: The **Nagual body** has body parts like the corpse, so **check** for hooks and drains on body parts and auras as we would do for the corpse. This has a correlation with the years. Say in 1951 a nagual part of self is out somewhere from a memory tie or thinking of the past, the nagual aura could follow an old egoic tie and become embedded.

It is very important to only be yourself. If we are more than one person we risk forgetting who we are, that we are aligned with God and we will fall. A **fall from Grace** is a loss of self and consciousness, and if we align with zombies we can lose our own consciousness.

Look at everyone in relationship to Law. A person may not know about Law, so we need to teach them. One who is taught this path and willfully chooses to go against Law becomes evil through the force of the defiance to the teaching, and has willfully chosen the left hand path. Many hooks and drains will lead one to the Ray Octave worlds and the left hand path forces.

If you find yourself repeatedly possessed and hooked, look for a hidden or shielded portal on a layer not yet examined, or the year chart. For example think of a portal for contamination (such as Ia). Look for a year with contamination and go to the To Do chart.

It is of great importance to clear one’s Nagual and Corpse auras with a focus on the generative organs. The generative organs are like a pipeline to the Logoic forces and people settle there because it is the doorway between worlds, and is the lower location with a resonance of Logoic powers in/out. Check Eye substance in particular.

We have more hooks in the genitals not because of sexual history but because it is important esoterically. Menstruation is a flushing of the generative organs. We need to be very specific to clear these.

FINGER DOWSING: Check

1) Years/Body Parts 2) Nagual/Corpse 3) Yin/Yang 4) In/out or to/from 5) To Do chart

For instance, one may have contamination to/from the bladder mucosa. Dowse the year, the Cosmic Law, the disorder is related to, and check To Do chart.

If you get repair threads (pay especial attention to cranial nerves) the nagual and the corpse have little threads to creation. Fine filament threads throughout the cocoon of the corpse and the nagual. The disorder can cut us off from God at that spot. This is very serious and many diseases can come in. If the bladder is cut off it might mean infections.

T1 was so contaminated at the (early) conferences that she would have renal failure because the clearing methods were not as sophisticated and not as many Holy Beings would come in, because of the evil in the vicinity. T1 could have kept clear (alone) in her mobile home, but she helped us and suffered great physical trauma.

Be merciful to those who hook into you. They don’t mean any harm. Think of them like children who don’t always get their way. Be patient and earnestly hope they get over their childish behavior. People have to learn.

We have major problems on the Sun and Nagual levels. A man would sit in class (in the past) and think carnal circular thoughts about females. Whenever this happens, egoic substance globs on the genital organs of the female and causes pelvic pain and infections. When women fantasize about men, this can cause men agitation and infections in the prostate gland

A common manifestation of contamination in or out is sinus drainage. The **nose** is linked to the genitals esoterically. The nose, throat, mouth, and Eustachian tubes represent the higher creative center.

The **Name of God** cannot be said aloud, but a sense of tension through the Eustachian tubes and the bottom of the jaw can be felt. One can blast with both the corpse etheric and the nagual bodies and feel a sense of force coming out. On a cellular level we will remember the sound. If around polluted people, or before you go to bed, or if you have a backache, blast the Name of God through the larynx and through a hand to the spot that needs healing.

Blast the virtues through the throat and circle the whole body. The more practice we do, the more we will feel it. Blasting produces an increasing ability to blast more. Blast also the 10th level nagual force.

Aura Substance clearing: Nagual and Corpse

- 1) Year chart 2) Body charts 3) Corpse aura substance out/in
4) Check each organ individually on the time chart, especially the cranial nerves.

Repair Threads: This is very important especially for the *cranial nerves, pineal, pituitary, and hypothalamus*. The Holy Forces blast us with awareness and it gets foggy if we are not clear. Do you have trouble understanding the material? You may have split threads in the past to the nerves. Check for seed ticks as well.

FINGER DOWSING:

CHECK: Nagual...Corpse...Light Body...Dreaming Bodies: In/Out...To/From...Yin/Yang...Years...Body Parts...To-do
Start with the biggest blocks and then move on to the smaller ones.

Question: Are clones made when one has a lifelong obsession?

Answer: Yes. Clear all obsessive desires with this method:

- | | | | |
|------------------|-----------------|---------------|-------------|
| 1) World Map | 2) Substances | 3) Ray Octave | 4) Yin/Yang |
| 5) Corpse/Nagual | 6) In/Out/Other | 7) To Do | |

Say one had a favorite uncle, who developed an obsession about gambling in 1930, and you stayed with your uncle for a visit and his emanation infected you. You would dowse as having a 1930 block.

Clear: The generative area's body parts list relative to the finger dowsing method above.

Check also: *Ex-Dual Soul and Current...Threads To Clones...Desire Implants.*

Drains and Hooks: refer to directional flows. Drain is out/in, and hook is to/from.

What is Power? Dowsing Techniques Personal/Impersonal

SEPTEMBER 9, 1993: LECTURE: Class Notes

It is not proper for the nagual to be promiscuous; we must learn restraint even in sleep. It is ok for dual souls to work with each other; otherwise it is a misuse of the creative powers. Nagual creative sharing is very holy in the higher aspect and extremely powerful and holy. Any misuse is evil and destructive.

The 5th Level evil nagual's generative powers were removed due to misuse. They then started stealing from the lower levels and manipulated beings from other worlds because they wanted sensual rushes. The Divine Powers have mechanisms to remove this power source.

Do: Say a **prayer** before bed and after waking up "*That your nagual function only as a Holy Being and not use its creative potential against Law*" (like going out and assaulting others). A reason for lack of control is circular fantasies which become obsessive. The Nagual takes these fantasies as a command and will molest the corpse and nagual auras of others. This is a fallen state and against Law. The nagual then becomes evil and must be destroyed.

If you feel a sensuous rush all of a sudden, it may be a holy energy being built on a higher level with the dual soul for exorcism or going over the Earth to transmute disorder. Couples can exorcise at night and it is amazing what can be done. If one fantasizes incessantly about someone other than the dual soul, this is a violation of Law and the nagual will be removed.

Check that the nagual is back with you until it is trained. With good thought control in the day, the nagual will be alright in the night. With control and a decent nagual, even an untrained nagual is unlikely to make a mistake unless one identifies with a possession or obsession. This is true for violent thoughts as well. **The tonal controls the nagual** and with a stable solid tonal, this control is not a big struggle.

It is a danger to be in a bad mood. One cannot hate anyone. Likewise if one makes a mistake and leaves essence on another, one might pair up with a nagual in the ethers and may feel generative energies out of the blue. In that case,
Lectures by Anonymous: September, 1993

dowse the spiritual polarity, and ask if it is God's will. Ask if the creative force is to use on higher planes? If so, we have no need to suppress it in any way. God's will be done, don't worry about it. This is not evil or a big deal. This is not like dark force incubus/succubus energies. If the nagual is contaminated, go through the steps to clear it.

Nagual energies have so much creative potential. **The nagual** is designed to be a Holy Being in the Logos, an intermediary in the spiritual world of the Divine Hierarchy and humanity. It is a type of Sun soul with a component of Divine Intercession. Jesus and Mary were naguals.

The purpose of naguals is different now than they were then. Now we are to help bring souls into the Earth. This is our eventual function. The nagual can encompass different frequencies, worlds, and beings, and can work and fly with the Angels, and the healing work is different than the normal Sun. The nagual has great power when it is trained and controlled.

In the past evil naguals joined the left side by turning away from God. They pull in power through a vampire action. They are very evil and dangerous. In this work we must learn virtue and Law, and then how to be a nagual. It is vital to have impeccable control when involved in this power, lest we become evil. The nagual being is designed as a Holy Being.

How does the corpse get messed up? By being attracted to money, drugs, sex and violence. The nagual, however has no concern for those matters as its primary role is generative. Therefore where the nagual will go astray is through generative function contamination. It can go astray in sexual arenas. It is not repression that we need, but restraint.

It is important that the Yin/Yang meet in the spiritual realm. Nagual's together create an energy battery which is profoundly powerful. One may feel a slight rush in the pelvic region, and, **when that happens:**

DOWSE: 1) *Is the nagual building creative power?*

2) *Is it God's will?*

3) *Is it with the intended partner or is it wandering?*

It is not within Divine Plan to spread one's self around. **Dual souls** are assigned according to their similarities.

Check: any contamination *male to female...female to male...linked to the years.*

Why would a nagual go crazy? It would be due to any conflicts in Law relative to a year. It is imperative to become totally impeccable in thought, word, speech, deed. We want to be Holy Beings; we are no longer common men or women.

For students, the learning is part of the agenda. Some part of us asked for this honor to serve God. Given the opportunity, do not waste it or spend it on frivolous matters, but be a wise steward of the nagual powers.

On the removal charts when it says *blast* or *blow* into balloons, these are metaphors. The nagual knows what to do. If we tell it a code it understands, and it will contain contamination in a space where it does no harm. **Naguals** bind evil and remove it from the Earth and for each evil bound, the world is cleaner, and saves babies from suffering.

Question: Can we just tell the nagual body what to do, or do we act out the order?

Answer: A component of the nagual body gets entraining when the eyes move, and there is a correlation of movement between the corpse body and the nagual. The nagual needs the corpse to show the way.

You will know how refined your nagual is by how automatically it starts to clear itself, or the room. Then know it is working on autopilot instruction. When the nagual is trained, it is a wonderful thing. (The teachers) have four sets working 24 hours a day ensouling, exorcising, and teaching our naguals. Naguals are non-verbal, they learn through other methods; through example.

Question: If we know someone is in trouble can we command the nagual to help?

Answer: Yes, the nagual can be sent, but call in the Holy Beings. If one is reckless, if the nagual is contaminated, call the Holy Beings to intervene. Do not work on zombies. **Ask** *"Is it God's will that I help this person?"* Because to clear them we may be keeping them from causes put forth. They may refuse to clear themselves, so we must let them stay contaminated.

Once the nagual is trained we may teach, ensoul, direct bands of angels, and do many things once it is adequately trained and not leaving parts of auras all over the place. We can do great things.

To the level that our naguals are refined, we will receive another more evolved. One human can have more than one nagual if they work hard. By law, a human has to correct karma and direct angels. Otherwise, heaven cannot intercede. **Naguals** summon powers and direct angels to locations and the whole fabric of the Earth changes from disorder to order. This is not a bad job. Many people in the world think they want to be a nagual, but they want it for the power and to be a sorcerer.

We can check on a 1-10 scale how trained our naguals are. We are all currently around a 1 level, and all of us at one time or another have been stashed in the New Heaven. It takes much work to get the nagual in line. It is important to spend time here. We need teachers to refine.

The rudimentary level of refinement is the ability to keep the nagual parts out of other people. Draw home all of your missing pieces, remove contamination and other people's parts. Get a grip on it.

Question: As we clear the nagual, does it learn to clear itself?

Answer: Yes, it takes a long time and if we don't use the charts we are not training the nagual properly.

Question: Those with a 5th level nagual, how do they entrain?

Answer: T2 and T3 train them

Check the nagual for each Cosmic Law to see how aligned it is. The corpse body may continue as a holy being as it becomes refined. The first attention has the ability to bud out dreaming bodies and egoic elementals, and as the corpse of the nagual it has great power to beam the Sun aspect of a normal soul.

With the nagual aspect the expansion of consciousness is greater and offers infinite power. The corpse brain thoughtform is propelled to other people; a normal egoic now becomes a lethal weapon and can disable someone as we gain in power. **Extreme harmlessness is very important.**

The nagual is a holy appendage of a Sun soul that is worthy. We can do exercises with the corpse etheric, but we are more powerful with the nagual body. Everything has its purpose, some things the corpse does that the nagual cannot do, and vice versa. The Holy Beings fill the gaps for the things that we can't do.

With impeccability we receive more **angels**. We may feel them in the room or through the mouth. They come in through the crown chakra and through the roof of the mouth and out. **Ask:** if a guardian Angel will come in and out of your mouth and feel the difference. You may be walking around the house and may suddenly feel an angel poke out to protect you. The nagual becomes intelligent and can command angels to protect. One may feel the angels the nagual has summoned to do a job that we can't do.

When in class, **ask** for specific angels for removing contamination of Corpse, nagual, or light body to help heal.

DOWSE: The percentage of clearing done as you are being worked on

1) Check whether you need to clear the nagual or the corpse

2) All Years 3) Past/Present/Future 4) Body Parts

Nothing is ever personal in this work, it is totally impersonal. The fact of pairing up with male/female naguals with similar characteristics is merely the Law of Gender in application of the higher realms. It is just the way it is.

We don't want to give souls out to anyone who will snap in week. We must look for the best candidates.

We may ask the Holy Beings to help clear us once we have put some effort in. The amount they clear for us is dependent on our own worthiness. The power of Heaven is dependent on the impeccability of the lower and higher selves.

To be impersonal as a nagual healer of the Earth means we must love other's children as much as our own. The example of two children drowning when one is our own: We must save the other first. Look at it from a soul brightness point... "Which one to save?" We have to do God's will even if the lower-self suffers a little bit in the process.

If we are impeccable we can walk down the street, and should we see a child suffering, we can open our mouth and angels will come to the child's aid to heal and help. Look at the child, and make a Name of God. The child will receive the blessing.

Jesus was asked by a disciple: "Master we said the Name of God and the demon did not come out". Jesus replied that that kind comes out with prayer and fasting. Different disorders have different methods of removal. One must be worthy to approach the hierarchy of the other beings to be offered other types of help. Prayer and fasting is important.

At past conferences some people did not understand that they were in the presence of Holy Beings. It is very painful and takes great power and impeccability to call Holy Beings into a room full of disharmony. T1 called them in through the basis of her power and purity to help the people there. It took so much will and harmony on her part that it was disabling. She used her will to hold back a wall of evil and to do that she had to take on evil and that was not easy. T1 would pray and dowse for hours trying to prepare.

Some students thought they could call guardian angels to clear them by using the Law of Grace. They were merely lazy, carnal and arrogant. They thought that if they were hooked into the system they would be cured, and healed, and they assumed something would be done for them. What good is it to heal bodies and souls that are cesspools if afterwards no change in life occurs? The early students were so trashy in their personal lives and they did not want to change. T1 was patient.

It takes impeccability to call the Holy Powers, and if one is not, one would only be a sorcerer calling demons, which is not power. One must have power; (it is to be) to be orderly, refined, restrained, focused, and desire holiness, with no division between the higher and lower self. The pseudo self pulls one away from the soul, divides the focus, is a loss of power, and must be eliminated. Give up the lower self to submit to God. Give up the lower agendas.

Physical problems? Maybe someone of the opposite sex is embedded in the corpse or nagual auras. Anyone who obsesses about the opposite sex will send part of self to embed in the other. For men their yang % will go down, and for anyone, a yin/yang disharmony will cause physical aura holes and infections. REMOVE other people from you or you may have infections.

Snot, green or yellow in particular is very bad. Clear snot means one is embedded in/out. If you are imbedded in a clear person the snot will be clear, if the other person is contaminated then expect gunky white, gross thick yellow, streaky mucous, green globs, and big boogers that roll down in big honkers down the throat.

One can get an **inflamed bladder** in an hour of contamination. **Rectal itches, jock itch, athlete's foot** all indicate embedding. Toes represent the virtues. **Rashes** to the feet and hands are a draining in the energies from hooks in/out. **Boils, itching/burning, any skin condition** especially if it comes on suddenly (check out and in). Rough skin shows an overall miasm of disorder that needs many layers to remove. Any symptoms around the mouth or nose shows hooks in/out in the pelvis or heart, woman to man, man to woman.

Question: Pineal gland: seat of God? Function?

Answer: Three aspects to it draw in the Father, Son and the Holy Spirit energies.

Check: *Components to see whether they are polluted or blocked;*
% of spiritual polarity and the;
Ability to draw in the Will of the Father, Love of the Son, and Divine Intelligence of the Holy Spirit.
If the pineal is blocked relative to the % of any aspect, the whole essence will be blocked.

ASK: 1) "How many blocks do I have re: Will of Father (which is the point of power from which the others spring), Love of Son, and Divine Intelligence of the Holy Spirit?" Check contamination.
2) How aligned am I to same?
3) Check each: Corpse, Nagual, Light Body, Dreaming Bodies.

When one says "Father, Mother, God", this is very evil. It is saying in effect that there is no trinity, and this goes against the primary Laws of the Logos. The Yin/Yang springs from the Father.

The Father is so important, the echo of which is in the Holy male nagual. The Father is the Will we partake of, is the Bestower of creative force throughout the worlds, and is the line of the enforcer.

The **Enforcer** and the director of force is along the line of will which partakes of the Son energies as well. T3 has a strong yang will and a Son aspect. T2 is the yin interpreter and receiver of Law and receiver of force which is not a passive role. T2 is more impersonal and has more aspects of receiving of knowledge and is an appropriate role model.

T3 has the aspect of looking in the eyes and reflecting the will of the Father through his eye into another's as brightly as it is possible for them to receive. The receipt of which depends on the aspect of the person; how well they are able to make the connection and their desire to see, would allow a greater amount of light reflected in.

For relatives who are zombies, Pray "The Holy Beings help align them with Law", and be impersonal in the request because of free will. God's will be done." Clear the other's corpse aura influences in/out so they may be able to see truth. Then blast with virtues and Name of God. Pray that as they sleep they may be taught Law, and when they reach a certain level of tissue resonation with Law, they may be able to receive a new soul. Try to reintegrate holiness in the tissues. A child may have to be 7 or 8 in order to separate identities well enough.

Law of 10; Group Synergy

SEPTEMBER 9, 1993: EVENING Class Notes

T2 and T3 feel more Holy Beings coming into the network. Every time our group gets a little bit more impeccable, even if one person becomes 5% more, the Holy Powers notice and are so generous. They watch over us and give us as much help as we put forth on our realm. Every little bit of work we do is matched in the higher realms.

The Law of 10: on a certain level of manifestation an impeccable person would produce 10x the effects than what would be expected. If one struggles to understand, and tries one's best to help children to understand Law, then by tenfold the Holy Powers will come to help. At every step we receive assistance. Every success wins a battle with disharmony.

The advantage of a group where many people are working provides a synergistic effect and offers more than the Law of 10. It is easier to learn in a group, as one has worthy opponents, we can bounce ideas off of each other, and can see one's own faults better so as to erase them. It is an exponential effect in a group. Especially male/female synergy is beyond the individual scope and when added together, if we had never met as a group, our power would be minuscule to what it is now.

Synergy of male/female, the group, and directional energies are forces that build and the team is monumentally stronger all the time as we lose impediments to purity. The tremendous advantage of a group is the great power, the security against the evil forces, and the protection and nurturing which could never be replaced by an individual prayer position.

All of this is in reference to a nagual party. We are not a church, although we refer to the Holy Ones; Jesus, Mother Mary and the Holy Spirit. This is a war party. We must avoid being an institution, with the stagnancy and graven images. We want a dynamic group that can dance with any situation in the world and lead people out of captivity to cross the river with us, as Holy Leaders. Every degree of increased impeccability increases the power of self and the group exponentially.

More “Inseminators” are arriving. T2 wonders why she had that slip of tongue. Some type of Holy Being is supposed to come into us, something that will come in and fill us with holiness and power. It is like angels that come down to bless and ‘inseminate’ us with power which will grow and flower.

A being came into the network to facilitate (the teacher’s) ability to communicate by the written word. T1 wrote a lot, and was fairly articulate. Now T2 can read some; though she can scan-read anything by touching it. This ability to communicate with the written word is an aspect of Divine Power. For the yin/yang written material which will be coming out, a difference exists between the written and verbal communication.

Given the climate of the Earth, it is impossible for T2 and T3 to travel and teach. A few of us could, but the written word will be aimed primarily at adults, though children’s books with illustrations would be good as well. We will print, publish and possibly distribute ourselves, as no one else will publish books on Cosmic Law because of the hatred engendered. The moneyed interests don’t want to step on the toes of the homosexual lobby and we cannot negotiate on issues of extreme moral importance. A few people will pick up the books.

A *secret code* will be in the writing, like cryptograms with a numerological value of words, which will have the essence of the virtues along with a subconscious effect that will draw out people who love God. A work may have so much meaning that one may not be conscious of it when it is written. For instance *swarthy* means in this case a ghost of the self before death. One must know multiple meanings to know the nuance of spirituality. The writing will be turned over to the Holy Spirit. T2 and T3 will schedule one class per day while writing.

TO DO: (Chart compiled below)

People in/out of CHROMOSOMES:

Start with Chromosome #1

1) Ask “Where do I have Contamination?”

Relative to Yin/Yang?... Use Year Chart and To Do

Person, Place, Thing, Idea?... Hook In/Out?...Check Cosmic Law

2) Shadows and Echoes, Yin/Yang, etc.

The nagual aspect does not have chromosome effects.

Rectum Clearing: 1) Check Years

2) On Corpse, Nagual, Light Body, Dreaming Bodies

Chromosome Dowsing Charts

(Chart compiled 2015)

Clear Chromosomes one by one:

Yin/Yang

Use Year Chart

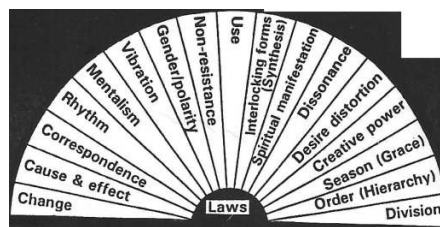
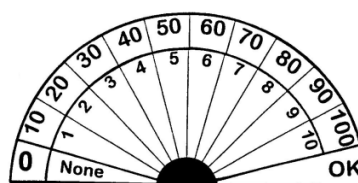
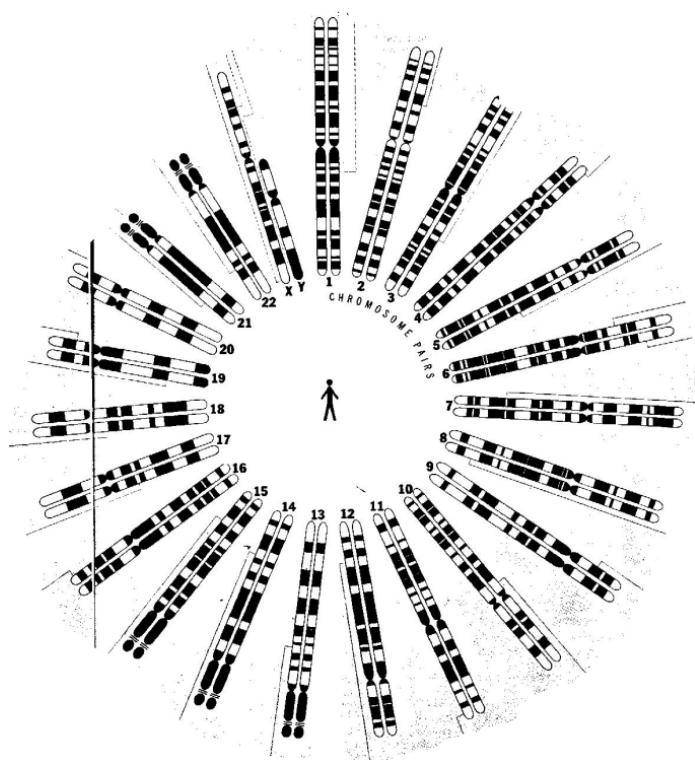
Person...Place...Thing...Idea...Hook In/Out

Check Cosmic Law

And TO DO Charts

Shadows and Echoes

Same method



Nagual Virtue Blast: This is a combination of the *Nagual Power Blast...the 31 Virtues...and Name of God*. Very powerful. A second round of clearing was done:

Karmic patterns of disorder from the Law of Change may sound benign but it can sprout endless patterns, distort the tissues, and inhibit one from flowering as a Holy Being. One is being offered a chance to use free will versus being bound by previous patterns. This clearing is eating scar tissue.

Some people have recapitulated gradually over time and it is not as painful. For others almost the complete pseudo self has to be shattered all at once. This takes some time to recover, as it is the breaking apart of everything one has held on to. We must have no pseudo agendas here; only one agenda, and that is to serve God. This is clear, direct and straightforward: we must have no agenda for self, only God's agenda.

It is frightening to have our privately created agendas busted, and it is a holy thing for a person to bear the shock. **Pray** to help people recapitulate and recover. This is not a mental thing, it may be hard to believe that this is real, and that the power we have is real without its having shown itself in any material form. It is very real and it has taken its toll. It is what all of us are supposed to do. It is actually a joy in being given your soul's purpose, no matter what it may appear to be at the moment.

A danger is that it is possible to snap one's threads by doing this work. It is a requirement by Law, that to take on another's karma, one has to pull one's own threads *down* to match the level of the karma. This can be endured; it depends on the resiliency, power, and diameter of one's threads. Also we are fortunate to have a team of warriors to help pull the contamination.

It is frightful to snap and it has happened many times. It is a floating in the middle of darkness knowing that one has snapped. By miraculous and impeccable intervention one may be reunited with the Maker. Over and over again this has happened, and it gives one hope. If T2 is flailing in the depths of hell and can rise out and be reunited with God, then others can. It should give you hope for the world, ourselves, the children, and the children of the world.

Even when cords are repaired trauma exists. Therefore continued prayers are needed. It is a good thing spiritual amnesia exists with this. Being in the now, one doesn't cling to suffering when the moment is gone. We just get up and do it again. Be happy, do what is in front of you, with no thought of the suffering from the day before.

At night pray: *For assistance for strengthening the tonal.*

Create: *A holy elemental to stand guard and watch over you to alert you.*

Night Check: *Nagual...Light Body...Dreaming Bodies...Corpse*

For *Toxicity...Slime...Filaments...Threads*

On *Sexual Parts...Body Parts ...In/Out.*

So that in the morning everyone will be where they are supposed to be.

Purpose of this Teaching; Spiritual Blind Spots; What is Power?

10 SEPTEMBER 1993 Class Notes

Two of the difficult things about teaching us how to clear: We must understand the concepts of octaves in the human aura, what are the range and tones, and T2 must pull into the system that which translates into Earthly metaphor.

A key to understanding Octaves in human aura involves understanding complexity of tone.

Types of tone relative to the aura have geometric shapes as opposed to frequency.

Types of music relative to the aura emit shapes.

For instance the music of will and intention done with the eyes are shapes sung in inaudible tones.

At a certain point in development we will hear tones with our cells so that we will know what is going on in a situation by the complexity, pattern, and the frequency of tone emitted by anything on Earth. When we understand the tones we may retrieve information from a person, being, or the stars themselves. This is the music of the spheres.

To truly achieve balance within oneself or to help someone alchemically we must understand the **range of tones** the being emits and the **complexity of form and pattern** (like a triangle or a pyramid).

Angles in space are more complex forms than the geometric solids we are familiar with.

Curves in space create forms far more refined than we can imagine with the physical eyes.

But we can sense the complexity and refinement of tones.

Tones emitted with increasing complexity of the right hand path become more refined, orderly and beautiful. All are beautiful and some relate to simple sounds and others complex sounds. Within a range of patterns are octaves. Say we measure a tone in complexity of pattern, and we measure a tone in an octave of the pattern. For instance a more complex tone may be in a lower octave, or a simple tone may be in a higher octave.

This is true of the left hand path; it also has a variety and complexity of tone patterns and octaves. There are inverse tones and patterns. The left hand created tones are painful to beings on the right hand path; they are disharmonious

to the spiritual bodies. If someone makes or resonates with a tone on the left hand path it would pull the right hand corresponding chakra away from its path and possibly snap a thread to the Logos relative to that chakra.

Chakras: the vestigial tail represents #1 as far as complexity of form. It could be said to exist in three primary octaves for Sun's and Nagual's. Within a range of that octave it appears to have (mysteriously) a different number of notes per octave; each octave does not have the same number of notes.

Question: Is it the same as music in that the notes double in frequency?

Answer: Not exactly, it is a mystery not yet found. Some of the notes have been lost. It used to be a doubling, but not now. On the vestigial tail (which represents One) it appears there are 23 notes within the first octave, the second octave has 29 notes and the third octave has 4 notes (remaining).

Question: It is always different in frequency or is it different only in wave shape?

Answer: It is different in frequency. There is a range of 50 for complexity of pattern with three primary octaves for Suns, and 4th level naguals. One could say it goes to 50 octaves but it is complexity of tone.

Start with one and the vestigial tail and move up.

The 50 tone complexity would move to the crown chakra and would stop at the pineal gland.

50 represents the pineal gland, which is what opens the doorways to aspects of other self.

Various organs have a 1-50 complexity of form like the pineal. Each one would have three octaves within, with the various numbers of tones that have survived in the pattern of Man. Each organ represents 1-50, moving up in complexity.

Say we find in a chart of 50 increasingly complex forms, the complexity of primary organs; i.e. spleen, liver, heart:

We could then find: *How many tones we have personally blown out due to karma or entities buried in the tone...octave...or geometrical shape, Out of the 50 geometrical shapes that represent our auric components?*

We must know the spiritual anatomy to best clear ourselves.

The nagual component is connected to the 50th tone complexity of the third octave and is connected to the pineal. So to find the disorder, adjust awareness to the 50th tone of the third, which is the water-mercury octave.

Fire is the first octave, Air is the second, and Mercury/water is the third.

What was once Water /mercury is now Mercury/water influence.

The fifth level components connect to the pineal gland and has the same frequency and location as the other components.

The nagual body is the highest aspect of the corpse body and is of this world's substance, it is just a frequency and complexity normally not visible to the human eyes. Dogs can see them.

(The teachers) have a different system because they have components from a future world. One could say they have 150 tones and 10 octaves. Those of us who work here have access to the Holy Beings in those octaves and tones. We also have the ability to contaminate them on the higher octaves by being within the network where things can float up. T2 doesn't think that we can be contaminated, but we can contaminate them by the resonance factor and the networking.

T2 and T3's components are more than Air, Fire and Mercury. They are elemental components that would have other worldly traits. One may arbitrarily call them:

Green Ray...Blue Ray...Orange Ray...Violet Ray...White Ray...Amber Ray ...Rose Ray.

That is a simple explanation, the highest ray is White.

The TEN OCTAVES within the 7th level intersect as a system. Think of it as chakras;

The Tones relate to complexity;

The Octaves are relative to characteristics and;

The Frequencies within the octave is pitch.

Do not think of the 1-50 ranges as tones, the 1-50 is variable, think of them as living beings some of whom have died.

If you find a disorder in the body; *Find which geometric shape is primary.*

For example the problem may be in the liver but it may originate in the spleen.

Ask: 1) Which **complexity** of form to focus on?

2) The **problem** may be the Eyes at #48

3) The **cause** may be at #28

4) Dowse **Air/Fire/Mercury/Color**

5) Dowse **pitch** 1-50

Think of it as a meridian. 50 primary meridians, and within the AFMC components are the various pitches. (1-50).

Find: 1) Tone 2) Trait 3) Pitch (these are the ones most likely to be blown out) 4) Locate the seat of disorder to heal it

(The teachers) have a possibility of 100 **pitches** within each octave and tone.

If you say an octave is a **Trait**, T2 and T3 have 10 traits.

The waveforms are 1-150 with increasing complexity of **pattern**.
Within each waveform is the potential of 100 **frequencies**.

Say you want to find disorder in the group.

Look At: 1) 10 traits 2) 150 complexities of pattern 3) 100 frequencies

This represents what is impacting the group

An inverse tone system like this is on the left hand path.

Do: Locate *Reverse Tones* anywhere in one's self.

Check *Air...Fire...Mercury...Color* on our particular frequency and octaves.

One can have an idea of the Holy Beings who have come from higher planes where T2 and T3 intersect.

Ask: 1) *What trait is it? Air...Fire...Mercury...Colors.* It may be a rose trait of 130 complexities, with a 90 pitch
2) *The polarity, and how aligned with God is it?*

We can always know what is holy and unholy if we become familiar with this system

Question: Colors, tints, hues exist in space and time and the relationship to each other is dependent of position. Is this applicable?

Answer: Due to the difference of the 50 shapes, etc. it is easier to assign them with numbers. One can identify them more consistently than with color. Theosophy applies colors and people may use that system, but one may get stuck because a yellow rock may have a purple emanation. A gem book refers to pearl as having orange emanations.

The number system is more refined, don't bother with the other, as this is of a higher nature and more important. Even when translating this system into number is confusing.

This is very important. A lot of us have embedded people we are hanging on to. We allow and invite obsessions and people by habit. We need to scan a system for these so that we may suck them back in, or return them, to not slow our spiritual progress.

When the corpse attaches to other people we would lose part of our *song of beingness* and lose power. Blasting the Virtues and Tones is a refinement of beingness. Blasting our part of the Holy Song, if we give away our music we lose our voice and can't blast. If we lose our corpse or have others on us, we get off pitch and can't Virtue blast.

It is difficult for some of us to be impersonal, to dissect everyone from us. But we have to, to have power. The best thing is to be completely clear of their tones so as not to be the blind leading the blind and have both fall in a ditch. If you dowse what you want to see, then you hate truth.

Each of the tones that come out has a yin/yang component. In a female the small yang is the unmanifest sound (ideally). If a female sings a large yang song in the aura she becomes a man in emanation and will look like a man and look swarthy. This is true vice versa of men. Desire threads out can unbalance us. We are free to clear zombies but we must detach. The tendency is to leave parts of our tone in others.

Each of these notes/tones have a little thread to God. Each sound of the aura has a thread to God. Major threads are the 50 major meridians or trunks. So it is not just one thread to the Creative Forces but 50 primary roots which all converge in the Time/Space window. These are like arteries, veins, umbilical cords of Yin/Yang. If one is snapped one will feel the disharmony even if the thread to Creative Forces is ok. If one has split 40 primary roots, then one is on the verge of splitting the whole cord.

MAJOR MERIDIAN TRUNKS/CORDS:

1) **Check** Yin/Yang for snapped trunks

2) **Check** for erosions through obsessions and seeds.

3) **Pray** for healing. **Ask** "How many one is supposed to have within the trunk?" And **will** it to heal.

The more one is snapped the less power one has. Physical illness is associated with this.

Spiritual work on others causes toxicity and snapping. Be careful after a clearing, locate snapped cords, recover and regroup them.

Today is a day to evaluate threads and try to repair them through the help of the Divine Beings. Seems appropriate that everyone try on their own today. **Focus only on the three traits, 50 trunks, and the potential 50 frequencies within.** One may not have all of them if they do not exist on the Earth, or if one has lost them through individual or group karma. We need to restore physical health, mental balance, and spiritual attunement to increase power.

Question: Can you tell if the karma is personal or universal?

Answer: Yes, You can dowse if it is:

1) *Thread severed but recoverable;*

2) *Annihilated/personal karma;* 3) *Annihilated/group karma;*

Some people have broken roots and we need to heal those. If a whole trunk is broken this seriously impairs one's ability to gain power. The trunks would be broken by defiance to Law, past/present/future and would have been there a while. Some were born with broken trunks.

Zombies have only two primary traits, Air/Fire with only three out of fifty primary complexities, and they stop at the pelvis. They blew out the Mercury aspect. Air/Fire are animal components. The reason many people snapped early were those focused on survival or excessive carnality. With so much energy put into social needs, sex, and things, the other aspects died of starvation, and the person loses interest in the struggle for meaning in life.

Zombies will be party animals and superficial. If they are very intelligent they may confuse you. They will talk about stuff just to be with you, but in the eyes, you can see they don't care about ideas, but only in social/mental exercises. The intelligent ones will regulate the topic because fundamentally they don't want to be alone. They have a desperate need to be entertained and amused, and if you don't comply they will hate you.

Look at the culture, education, and habits seen in various economic strata. The same traits apply with different expression. It is a fundamental lack of the torment of the soul. They can't understand why anyone would be worried about the soul. They will talk about spiritual matters if in the past they had had an interest, but they want to suck energy and be clinging and desperate to buy your time. Use any tool that may work. When you give them what they want, they love you. What they are really saying is "I'm so glad you are amusing me, feeding me, or my sexual partner". When you don't give them what they want they hate you. It is creepy when you see from one you have known your whole life, blind loathing in the eyes. They will do anything to be amused but they hate God.

A person who has in their beingness tried to incorporate holiness in the soul has a tissue resonance with God. When they lose the soul, they experience an aspect of grief and know they are cut off. They have a depression period. If this has not happened, it is very bad, as they had never pulled in a resonance of God after the soul died.

Some will give up. Some who are depressed do not want souls and would still make the same decision. Before, one child could feel the estrangement from zombies, but after losing the soul was happy.

Another child who was far more evolved felt grief, but he still wants to be 'normal' and would make the same decision. This child had four etheric bodies from ascended master states and he lost his soul in the fourth round. He became happier as a zombie as time went on. When they say that life as a zombie is wonderful, now they are dead. If we don't appease them, they hate, and are dangerous.

We have to be careful. Perhaps with a miracle the resonance of the tissues of zombie people with Law will offer more options. Stimulate a desire for Holy Knowledge in the remaining humans. If we can, we may help the zombies walking around and have them brought back to life. Until then, view them as dead. The only way to help is to change the whole Earth. We cannot teach if they do not want to learn. It is a requirement: to learn, one must accept that one does not know something.

If we think we know reality and do not accept the need to learn, or accept that the teacher is here to teach, or be willing to face the truth, or be courageous enough to be on a path to truth, or apply it in our life, there is no point in knowing this information.

The reason some have difficulty understanding the concepts of this teaching is due to the trunk/root damage. If they are repaired, the Gnostic understanding will be greatly improved. Some are born with broken trunks.

Understand Laws as pertaining to Divine Law. Struggle to understand in increasing refinement, Divine Love. By developing traits the trunks will expand. Increase the Love/Will/Intelligence, and the AFMC components to strengthen the roots. If the Intelligence component is very strong, one will have a large Air. If the Love aspect is strong; large Mercury. If the Will is strong: large Fire. Each virtue has a Father/Fire, Son/Mercury, and Holy Spirit/Air aspect.

The volume depends on the size of the root, or how much sound of the Holy Powers can get through. The more they are exercised the more power comes. **Power** is the strength of the Virtues one maintains. If one lacks a virtue, say one has blown out the intuition component by lower psychism, dark forces can crawl in the hole where the root has rotted and can go underground and web into the being, infiltrate other roots and rot them out from underneath.

Spiritual blind spots exist on 50 different complexities relative to location, frequency and traits. One may drink substance from the Holy Logos when the cords are repaired.

Hair is the antennae for the spine. When you wash your hair, pull the nervous contamination out of the spinal cord. Hair entities are in the spinal cord and peripheral nerves.

The more traits one has on the Inverse side, the more evil. The 50 represents accumulated virtues or anti-virtues. Zombie connections are other worldly and other time, future evil coming back to us. We have to *look* left. Clear the high ones in the future. Fallen high level beings are coming back through our zombies. We may be inhibiting their power, and they may be coming back to reform the split track of time. T2 removed two high level beings and when they were removed, they showed brain worms crawling out to cut someone's head off.

1A is the door to above 50 complexities.

50 Powers of the Logos: Trunks/Tones Chart

Roots	Increasing Complexities of Patterns (Check for trait, then frequency (1-50) of disharmony. Check each root, how many threads (1-50) you should have intact, and how many are reparable. Also check for inverse disharmonies.)														
1	Vestigial tail, tailbone, tips of fingers, adrenals														
2	Penis/vagina, urine, sexual secretions, mucosa of bladder														
3	Ovaries/testes														
4	Bladder, nerves to feet & legs, nerves to perineum														
5	Gluteal muscles, Miessners plexus														
6	Lower colon														
7	Left kidney, insulin, glucagon, blood to pancreas & beta cells														
8	Right kidney, nerves to arms & hands, adrenal/kidney hormones														
9	Adrenal cortex, blood supply to adrenals, superior mesenteric ganglia, mesentery														
10	Tendons, ligaments, joints, bursa fluid														
11	Navel, nerves to pelvis														
12	Uterus, prostate														
13	Red blood cells, interstitial fluid, sperm, saliva, sweat, plasma														
14	Spleen, liver, lumbo-sacral spine														
15	Gall bladder, bile duct, bile, appendix, pancreatic juices														
16	Pancreas, Nerves & skin over solar plexus														
17	Ileocecal valve, tooth & bone formation, collagen														
18	Peritoneal cavity, synovial fluid, small intestine filtering & secretion membrane														
19	Small intestine, intrinsic factor														
20	Sternum, pulmonary artery, air space in lungs, indirect adrenal connection														
21	Right lung, scapulae, clavicles														
22	Right chest/breast & mammary glands														
23	Right bronchi, mucous-producing epithelium, father's testicles, right testicle														
24	Left bronchi, mother's ovaries, left ovary														
25	Left lung, chest wall, pleura, nerves to chest wall														
26	Left chest/breast & mammary glands, right brachial plexus														
27	Left pectoral muscles, left brachial plexus														
28	Right pectoral muscles, lymphatic fluid														
29	Lower thoracic spine, carotid artery, subclavian artery														
30	Arteries														
31	Veins														
32	Heart, clotting factors														
33	Thymus, lymphatic system, bone marrow, uvula, para-thyroid, thyroid														
34	Gastric juices, thyroid hormone														
35	Stomach, white blood cells														
36	Upper thoracic spine, soft palate														
37	Cervical spine														
38	Lumbar spine														
39	Epidermis														
40	Salivary glands, esophagus														
41	Tongue, allergy snot, tonsils, adenoids														
42	Maxillary sinus, infectious snot, plasma, trachea														
43	Nose turbinates, mucous glands, engorgement tissues of nose & genitals														
44	Cranial nerves - oculomotor, trochlear, accessory, trigeminal (sensory)														
45	Cranial nerves - Olfactory, facial														
46	Cranial nerves - Optic, abducent, hypoglossal, vagus														
47	Pituitary hormones, hypothalamus, brain tissues, cranial nerves - acoustic, glossopharyngeal, trigeminal (motor)														
48	Eyeballs														
49	Skull, hair, spinal cord, CNS, PNS, neurotransmitters, pituitary gland														
50	Pineal, tips of toes, uterine/prostate right ankle meridian, testicular/ovarian left ankle meridian														

50 POWERS OF THE LOGOS: (TRUNKS/TONES) CHART

Shifting to 2nd and 3rd Attention with charts

SEPTEMBER 10, 1993 EVENING Class Notes

The vestigial tail is the least complex and the pineal gland the most complex. What does that mean? The pineal is the most evolved and refined. Using an arbitrary scale of 50, a clod of dirt might be a 1 and a sandcastle a 50.

Different Earth times exist, why? T2 became aware that people born in 1951 were in a range of complexity patterns, organ systems, of 1-7, not 1-50. The range goes up from there, as 1960 was a 1-10 range. The Earth was intended to evolve and as the Earth frequencies increased, the corpse body was meant to reflect it.

If a person born when the complex was 1-5 and one born a 4 (would have) a natural attunement with the tissues for Cosmic Law resonance. We can tell with the children coming in, it is not a soul reflection, but a soul reflects upon the tissue. If a child is ensouled in the uterus, that influences the tissue development. They will be more refined, no matter what the Earth soul cell is like. A high soul at conception raises the score. The soul influences the tissue. Some may have ensouled later and do well with this work. Others have higher complexities. The closer to maximal refinement the more likely the person can achieve higher knowledge.

The complexity now is 50. If someone were born in 1940 at 4 out of 5, now, it would be more difficult to be born at the same level: 40 out of 50. How attuned to the frequency at the time of birth indicates how easy it is to help a person learn Law. If one is in a family that cares about Law, one can raise the ratio over time with vibration.

Check the corpse disharmony in proportion to 50. If 50 is peak corpse refinement, it will tell how much the corpse is out. This will show how we are losing our corpse aura. Also **Check** the *Light Body, Nagual Body, Dreaming Bodies, and Holy Beings*, and raise each of them to the 50/50 complexity.

DO: 1-3) *Trunk #....Trait Air/Fire/Mercury/Color....Right or Left Path*

4-7) *Waveforms...Ray Octave chart...Square chart...To Do chart*

8) *Check % of Refinement. Ideal is 50.*

Example: Doing this brought one student up to 58. This shows a maladaptive, disharmonious, left hand excess. Remove with same method.

Example: Another student was a portal for high frequency disharmonious energy dowsed as Feb. 2, 1954. This was a certain astrological line-up that was a geometric pattern of a certain aspect from where the dark energy came. This person is being intersected by the world at that time of a left hand pattern.

T2 had to go through the waveforms for this complex pattern. Complex problems call for complex solutions.

When one reaches a high level, we must be taught to outwit these beings who are very, very, very refined esoterically.

We must remove ourselves and other's body parts from:

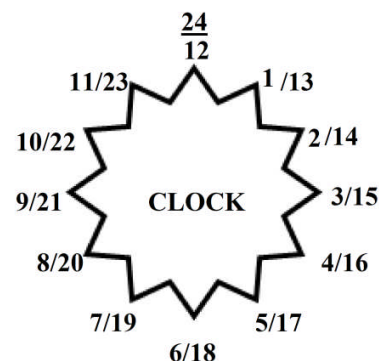
Corpse...Light body...Dreaming Bodies...Nagual...Holy Beings.

Ask where to pull people out of the aura.

Check 24 hours clock → and ↓ Check List Chart

Check Chart List:

<i>Directions</i>	<i>Years/Age</i>	<i>Months</i>	<i>Virtue Blocks</i>
<i>Law Blocks</i>	<i>Auric Layers</i>	<i>Chakras</i>	<i>Body Parts</i>
<i>Planets</i>	<i>Traits</i>	<i>Holy Beings</i>	<i>Vicinity</i>
<i>Soul Blocks</i>	<i>Condition</i>	<i>Old/New Self</i>	<i>Concentric Rings</i>
<i>Law Clock</i>	<i>Bell Curve</i>	<i>Scales</i>	<i>Dissonance Points</i>



We now have the power to send and receive energies of multiple level realities

with experiences on each level. We apprentice in our sleep and many layers are taught in the class. One has to filter this information to the corpse body (command central), to train, refine, and to learn not to lose or be severed.

A person evolved to 45/50 will switch to a -45 if they choose the left hand path. One stays at the level of refinement, when one switches over, or dies. If a person hits +50, they do not need to die. This can be illustrated in 6 compartments:

Evil Being Above: Over (-)50

Evil Being Earth (-)1-50

Evil being Underground:

(# not included in text)

Holy Being Above: Over (+) 50

Holy Being Earth (+)1-50

Holy Being Underworld (dead):

(# not included in text)

(Student) tissue range is 1-50; T2 and T3's range is 4-600. To retrieve information they may go past 700 in frequency. We could reach beyond our frequency but it is a strain. We could feel light headed and like floating.

One student had an Evil Being Underworld on a testicle. It took a ray octave, frequency and waveform to destroy.

TO CLEAR:

- 1) Check: (+/-) # Range
- 2) Above...Earth...Underworld
- 3) Do: Body Parts...Waveforms...Ray Octaves

TO CLEAR THE 50 TRUNKS OF DAMAGE ON THE SUBTRUNKS:

- 1) Go one by one, Yin/Yang
- 2) Check A/F/M/Color
- 3-5) Ray Octave...Waveforms...To Do Chart...Etc.

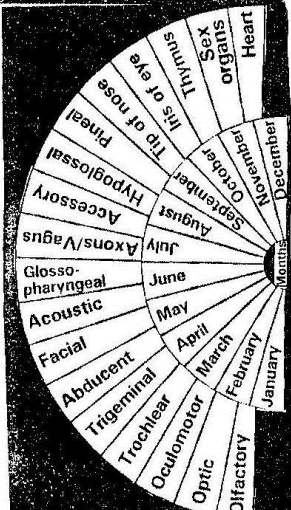
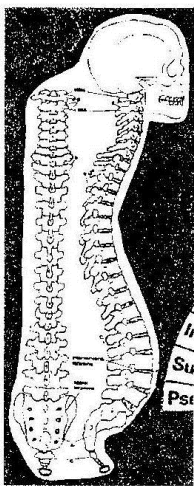
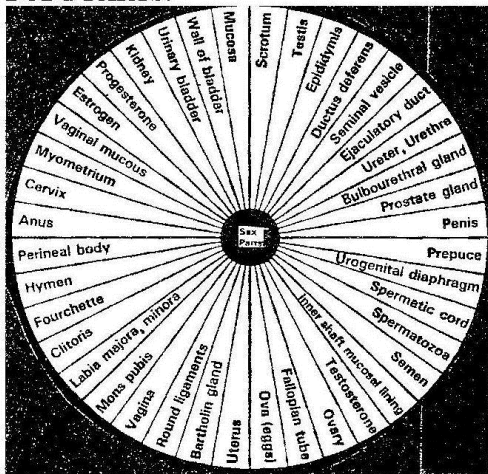
PRAY: To the **8th Level Energy Restructurer** (who is like the Ensouler). Pray the trunk be repaired.

This repair seems simple but it is a tremendously difficult thing to do that requires certain energies because of the extent of the damage due to karma. We need to use our power and balance to call in the Holy Beings.

How much the Holy Beings will do to clear us depends on the impeccability of the student. Mankind has to keep the Holy Beings from being destroyed.

Side Note: If you notice your nose is bigger, check on entities picked up. Practice making your nose small and large in the mirror. If the hair (on head) is sticking out, it is acting as an antenna.

BODY PARTS:



METHOD #1: Use This Method To Clear:

For: Physical problems Portals through specific people
Student (it would not be a zombie) Dead people

For: Evil Crystal Pointed Structure Network: Also ask "How many points involved?" (Each point represents a person, find the base.)

(1) Which **spiritual component** it is:

Corpse...Nagual...Each Dreaming Body...Light Body...Holy Beings

(2) Which **Trunk 1-50** (Trunk/Tones Chart: 50 Powers of the Logos)

(3) **Level of Refinement:** Underground...Surface...Above Evil Pattern

(4) Right or Left and **Frequency:** "hand jive" in circles left or right until you find a sticking point. **Using:** Split Time or Ray Octave...Years

Planets...Chakras...World Map...To Do Chart

(5) Check for anything associated on the cranial nerves & Sex Parts Chart. Follow the above steps with each.

(6) **REPAIR THREADS:** Check for sub-trunks severed, and pray for assistance to repair.

Other Questions to ask using the above method:

1) Is person/place/thing/idea using my power in any year? (Check parts out).

2) An auric body part may be portioned out to many people (i.e. a student's testicle). **Ask:** For the core/s connection, and this should clear many portions at once. **Check:** All of one's Names.

3) Which of the 50 main Threads to the Logos are snapped? If one or more is snapped, it will affect adjacent trunks.

Ask for:

a) Trunks infected or polluted?

b) How many sub threads are severed?

If 50% are gone the rest are easily severed.

c) Or "Which are below a level of 100 on a scale of 100 to 5,000?"

If below 100 know you are in trouble, it is a death frequency:

Ask: Mental/Emotional/Corpse level causation?

4) **Nagual Created Elemental Demons?:** along the 1-50 Lines of force. These represent defiance to Law, and connections to people in the Left Hand path.

For Demons, chop, blast, and send to Milky Way. **Check also** for **SEEDS**

(obsession) within the nagual proper after removing the demons. These are clones of self, made from nagual energy.

ALSO DO:

- 1) Go through every chart to see what you can pelvic blast, and remove corpse auras.
- 2) Check every spiritual component and go through each of the basic clearing methods, uvula, rectum etc.

CLASS NOTES September 12, 1993

This is 24 a hours checklist (morning & night)

Corpse Nagual proper
Light body Dreaming bodies (check how many)
Holy Being connections (check how many)

Check for the following on all of the above:

Parts in/Parts out	Trunk damage
Thread damaged/severed	Holy Being damaged/severed
Holy Being thread damaged/severed	# of people you would dowse as
# of people who would dowse as being you	# of inverse doorways open

The most important thing we can do to help (the teachers) is to keep all parts of our auras off of them. This includes the auric components of our corpses, nagual proper, light bodies, and dreaming bodies. Check often.

The first thing to check in the morning is where you might have snapped threads.

First check on your *cranial nerves, hypothalamus, pineal, and pituitary glands,*

Then check all parts on the *crotch chart*.

The sexual aura parts represent the generative functions and that is where the worlds meet.

Pray to have any snapped threads restored.

Then go to the table of Increasing Complexities of Power (page 52). **Check** for foreign substance or parts in you.

Then check for parts of yourself out. Check how many people you would dowse as being.

Then check how many people would dowse as being you.

It is important that you retrieve all parts of yourself (see list at top) and remove all parts of other people from you.

You should also check for the number of doorways to inverse worlds you have open. Also check for inverse doorways on people which may be affecting you. Be sure to remove any hooks or drains from any zombies (or anyone else).

All of your bodies can have possessions, contaminations, obsessions, etc.

Remember to check for *eye substance, slime, plasma, desire threads, egoics, and all other auric components, both in and out*. Your Holy Beings should be checked morning and night for all of the above. They may be wounded or severed and will need your assistance to recover.

Class Practice

13 SEPTEMBER 1993 Class Notes

Aside: Tooth anesthetic: willow bark, kava kava, and cloves in a strong tincture.

Tree Bore Holes: bug spray in the holes and around the base of the tree; fill the holes with wood putty and paint over it.

Chewing Food: the idea of chewing each bite 20-30 times is too materialistic. It weakens the gastric juices. The stomach gets lazy and stops squirting. The stomach, out of self-defense, and in its effort to remove the food, will squirt gastric juices if the food goes down in chunks.

The best thing to eat is raw grass, (if it has been picked away from the road). Chew a little bit and swallow it down with the pulp. Wash it; blend it with apple juice, and the whey from yogurt.

Watermelon rind juice is the best drink as it purifies the kidneys. Wash off the rinds before juicing, adding milk weed is an option. One may fast for two or three days with green juice, yogurt, and watermelon rinds.

If sweet potatoes and carrots are juiced, the pulp may be used in bread. A blender is best to use if one wants to eat the pulp.

Foreign Corpse aura: This may be siphoned now, it can be regenerated. The reason we lose the aura is due to keeping a focus below the brow chakra relative to people, places and time. Keep the focus high.

Some are splitting threads because of a MENTAL LINK to the split-time world (1941-1993). The corpse aura component was cleared of the split-time world (not the mental aura), and any mental attachment or egoic concept will open new portals into the split world or Ray Octave World. (If one has a Ray Octave connection, this has a distinct correlation with the planets and planetary trials).

One may see something that reactivates old ideas of self from the past. The mental self – “Am I an engineer?”, and concept of self, is different than the physical memory. Another person might have seen us as kind, or mean, and our idea of self reflected what others thought we were. These concepts hold us down, tether us to one spot and we must disengage from other’s ideas of ourselves.

ASK: “For anything in Split Time”: as this makes a person feel like they are disintegrating. One may lose dreaming bodies; send out plasma/tendrils, desire threads, nagual substance, the nagual itself, the light body. Somebody from that time with left-hand power sources can hook into us and pull part of us there. (Also check false ideas, places). Often in split time one may refer to the Ray Octave Chart.

Method: Hand jiving in circles right or left/inverse will help us find the right pitch. Each circle represents increasing frequency 1-50.

Any past conflicts with Law will create a Split Time or Ray Octave connection with self in the past. **Split Time** is anti-law time, and our attachments in the mental level will cause us to be tied there. If one shuts the eyes and has memories, or feels sentimental, these are ties to the split, and they need to be cleared. Knowing the year is helpful but is not necessary.

To Siphon and S. Pole at the same time is an effective composting of evil energy.

How did a former student hook into T3 and our network? One of the current students had a Split Time resonance with an ex-student; a part of her sent a desire tendril into the past to him. This fueled the ex-student (who is highly malignant and full of hate) to track down Fl. Just thinking about it allowed him to propel a desire thread and hook to Fl. This gave Fl power from the ex to the current student to the Right Hand Logos. Fl through her memories was able to hook into T3 using his power supply. What is important in this example is that the current student had cut her line to the ex, but the ex had a second power supply through Fl, to T3 which had gone unnoticed due to the Split Time situation. Now T3 has hooks into the past time and we have to clear the ex as well.

All it takes is a hook lasting one hour to allow zombies to network. They use our power to do evil. People who become evil become pawns for obsessions. We need to find all links we have not found before, as they cause aura damage.

Ask: “Is anyone using our powers in any year?”

Odd eye substances: some students have eye substances with characteristics that hook in tighter than others: Grey Cells, Ra. Mg. Ra. Wo. Fa. Ho. These need to be cleared. Don’t be concerned about how contaminated one is. Things may happen in one’s life for the purification of a problem.

Rectum pull: the reason for doing this often is that it clears threads to other people in sucker worlds. A resonance against Cosmic Law will hook us. If you know you are hooked into a network, do a rectum pull until you are able to trace the core seed of disorder.

If everyone disengaged from all zombies, on a spiritual standpoint we would have no contamination. We will hook into contamination forever if we don’t have thought and emotional control, and continue to cling to the past. ALL contamination is from our thinking of zombies. It is almost better to not know who we are hooked into.

DO:

1) Ask for zombie connections in a certain time. Clear by method listed on separate page.

2) Ask if it is an **Evil Crystal Pointed Structure Network**, and know the student at the bottom. It will not be a zombie. They will not have a power source without our help.

3) These ideally are past hooks. Any hooks from the last two days shows mental body connections to the Split Time. If you find someone’s sexual part on you, or vice versa, know that it is not always a hook with a sexual motivation. The hooks may come from any chakra.

Example: One person had a connection with a relative who had died from cancer. The cause of the cancer had been from merging with someone who had a very high frequency hatred for Law. The cancer was caused by this **Death Energy Portal**.

THE 50 POWERS OF THE LOGOS (TRUNKS/TONES):

Our cords will snap if they are contaminated by a malignant frequency from another person. Why would a woman have testicles on a line of force? Because body parts are not literal for the recipient, but they are literal for the sender. The key is, don’t worry about body parts unless you are sending them.

Check which of the 50 main threads to the Logos are snapped? If one or more main trunks are completely severed, they will affect those threads which are adjacent, check them as well. See Clearing page for Methods to Clear.

If (the teachers) get hit by corpse aura substance, they will go into a death frequency. If a person sends a desire tendril, they become a primary portal through which others will be hooked. If people would clear what is on them and track down the source and eliminate it without judgment, we would have no problem with this contamination.

It is very, very serious, this network of hooks. So much time is spent patching the holes and hoping students will not go psychotic. Do not go tangential and do side programs, as the dark forces will funnel in contamination.

We are in a hierarchical system. Follow the guidelines. Be impersonal about portals. Get clear to not go crazy, mean, or sick. We are re-hooking into people and creating chains. When clearing the trunks, do not assume they are cleared. Look over each one separately. Each trunk number and each person is important in the clearing.

This is a karmic issue. The Holy Beings will not go in to blast because of our problem with re-hooking into zombies. Until we see how we are hooking in, it would be against Law to help.

Question: Will we be able to train ourselves to learn how to not hook in with this method of clearing?

Answer: All exercises train the nagual and corpse. The reason for a chain is when one person with a weakness at Trunk #35 hooks into another person with a weakness at Trunk #12. The second person will respond by hooking into a third through the #12 and into, say a #4. These series of numbers are interlocking and the original number shows the original weakness.

The most obvious problem with these hooks are: circular thinking, emotionalism, excessive desire for something, meditation exercises, sexual excess or focus, longing for the past or a different reality, and hating truth. Dowse which number you/other has fed into, and check the predominant number, and ask if it is the one you contributed to.

The cords can snap if one goes very high or very low. When one is formless one can work and maintain consciousness even if the threads are snapped. If the dark force should snap the cords, T2 can float up high enough to find what the problem is to fix. One cannot see the problem after snapping cords if one still has form. T3 is the only one to fix T2's cords, as he is the only one who can see them. It takes a 7th level being to fix another 7th.

T2 went to the 19th level to understand a problem. This level is beyond yin/yang, so a formless yin/yin woman can see everything but it is very stressful, and too dangerous to go every day. She would go there only to see past blocks.

To be a warrior one does things purely, and does not just march up to high frequencies just to see if one can do it. Going up that high is like an astronaut flying at warp speed, and 90% of T2's cords were snapped. T2's 7th level consciousness would black out should she go to the 19th level. The trick for T2 is to communicate to us with a different being talking and at the same time staying lucid and conscious. It is very confusing, but she is getting used to it. Carlos Castaneda refers to this as a shift into the second attention to translate to the first. T2 was in a third attention.

The key thing to stress tonight is: do not generically blast. T2 is sick of seeing it. We must absolutely pull things from the rectum, tails, genitals, and blast with virtues/nagual powers. Differentiate between sitting and blowing, be specific in clearing. A lot is going into fantasy worlds, and T2 wants it to stop. If one's tendency is to be euphoric, one is an open tool for the dark forces. It is ok to blast, but dowse specifics.

T2 and T3 are more complicated and they can autopilot. People think they are auto-piloting, but they are actually in a meditative stupor. T2 wants people to listen to the lead caller with no false programs, diversion by egoic things, or neediness. Stop it, she's serious. The group is contaminated and needs to be clear by tomorrow. We can't wipe people's butts who refuse to monitor things and get tangential.

Don't worry about soul issues. Break the crystals first. Don't mess with the big stuff, do the small stuff first. For **example:** Pull out of rectum on EACH dreaming body, Holy being, nagual, corpse, light body, and then milk the uvula for each; etc.

People are getting spaced out and weird. We have a big job to do; the children need to be cleared. We have been given great power and it is being misused and has gone in a circular pelvic method. The Holy beings are pissed off.

Question: When I call a relative does that create portals?

Answer: Some things have to be done within the material realm. However, be analytical, put your aura elsewhere, and present a shell of yourself. This will reduce contamination.

Question: Will we recapitulate in layers?

Answer: In the mental body layer we may find a very high evil spiritual body. This is an emotional level too. Notice if one is weepy. Sometimes the emanations of something will be so bad the emotions, and weird things will be set in motion. This emotional phenomenon is occurring to everyone.

Something new. Some people have **Nagual Created Elemental Demons** along the 1-50 lines of force. They represent defiance to Law, or connections to people on the left Hand world. These are self-created due to some disharmony with Law.

DO 1) Dowse 1-50 2) Chop 3) Blast 4) Milky Way

5) Check for SEEDS: Ray Octave/Split Time, re. planetary trials. Seeds are found in the part of person embedded.

Example: Demons found on #19, from person hooked in 1960, with corpse aura/open window/split world; do pelvic blast.

6) Go through every chart for what you can pelvic blast for removal of corpse auras.

Demons are crawling out right now.

Anyone who has hooks from others with a hatred of authority will build one's own hatred.

Seriously search all layers of one's being for connections with others, and remove them.

The rain today has a dark force aspect. It is a grid of evil 5th level elementals of destruction. These destructive elementals are dying from our having moved backward and forward in time. These clouds are holding obsessions: Do South Pole.

Valid/Invalid Spiritual Groups; Life after Death

15 SEPTEMBER 1993 Class Notes

It is 1974 today. Last night it was 1969. We are moving through time which may give a sense of life passing before you. When the main cord snaps in general, it refers to a time in the past (that we are currently going through) with a major conflict in Law which is surfacing for recapitulation. **Check** the years and Cosmic Laws. **Check** the main trunk, and trunks 1-50 which relate to any major conflict with Law at that time. **Remove** the residue of people (at that time) who hated Law. Go through every step with each year.

Aspects of the **nose** represents a desire for power. One student contaminated the group with a thread out to an ex-student.

ASK: With any dreaming body as a primary portal:

- 1) *When on the date/year chart do I have any connection with ____?"*;
- 2) *Check cosmic law weakness in that time which causes one to hook back up;*
- 3) *If one is into a zombie, ask for clone or elemental relative to a year.*

CHECK LIST:

- 1) *Lost aspects of Monad and Dreaming Bodies*
- 2) *Foreign monadic substance on us*
- 3) *Dreaming Bodies in other years*
- 4) *Dreaming Bodies from zombies (clones or elementals)*
- 5) *Remove residue of people in you who hated law for reach year.*
- 6) *Check Main Soul Trunk and Trunks 1-50 for snapping or corrosion.*
(Re. conflict with Law during a certain time).
- 7) *Ji/Ma connections by year.*

Question: I start to do something and then a few seconds later I forget.

Answer: This is due to the split time recapitulation. We slide in and out of different times by the minute, as we clear up split time issues.

We have a 1978 right ankle meridian problem. It seems as though something has happened worldwide. An evil retro doorway is open in most people. It seems it is something that humans did physically in 1978-85-75-68. It doesn't have to have happened in that year/s, but one may have a thread almost broken in one year then an added straw will break it in another year. It seems Cambodia and Vietnam was the straw in this case.

We are doing things on a spiritual scale, and changing the impact of destruction. The Cambodia/Vietnam tragedy was an indirect result of the split time in the 40's. The horrors were so great that a part of the fabric of the Earth's physical body represented by the 50 trunks became so eroded that by 1985 trunks were snapped completely.

1985 seemed a horrible year with no discernable reason. The world seemed evil. Aids, chronic virus, people seemed depressed, the Earth seemed dirty. The 50th line snapped, and the human immune system went bad. We took the Earth back to 1940 and by correcting the karma we might be able to heal the 50th cord. It is starting to heal. Heart at #32 snapped, also #1. Everything we have done has worked toward the correction of karma. The 1st cord is now healing. The 1st cord split (in 1988-93-81), and occurred when the pole shifted a few months ago. (When the Earth mold inverted completely).

If one can heal one's self one can heal the Earth. As we heal ourselves as a microcosm, we heal the macrocosm. Our disorders were reflected worldwide. Students represent different energies and genetic pools, countries and continents (i.e. Africa, Maine, and New Zealand). Places we have traveled represent parts of our self left. The disorders we reflect are places we have been and people we have slept with.

Question: Is the action of clearing self like a prayer to clear the Earth?

Answer: We are taking human karma and going through the motions to clear the body as a radionic instrument to heal the Earth.

Question: People had to suffer from causes put forth, but healing can still be done?

Answer: Terrible karma has been paid by the loss of souls. New souls are offered, but most don't want them, and will spit them out.

Question: People are too misaligned to accept?

Answer: People are creatures of habit and one must start at an early age to learn to think about the soul and to follow through. OR one must suffer enough that one would look for a solution. The suffering would give necessity, and give a choice: soul or evil.

T2 was hoping that some partners of students would go towards the soul from the suffering of estrangement, but some choose to see spiritual science as occult or evil. Occult means hidden, secret, inner, but people will take the word

occult and pull out a word of weapon: cult. They can point this weapon at any group they don't like. The Mormons are considered a cult; the Catholics by Protestants, the small Protestant groups by Catholics. All are painted by the same brush: Nuts. People in general hate those who love God, because it puts a mirror before them and shows their materialism. Anyone who spiritually aspires is considered crazy. As a psychiatric nurse, T1 found the level for insanity was judged by the size of the Bible owned by a patient. Spiritual concern was considered mental illness, and ministers were barred from visiting.

When T1 was a death nurse, the head physician proposed that priests be ordered away unless a prescription had been written, so that they could charge the insurance company for a consultation over the phone for last rites. The AMA is most evil. They wanted to prescribe for any prayers on a death bed.

How does one judge a valid vs. invalid spiritual group, and from what perspective? How does one know? For instance, if T2 and T3 disappeared, that within the guidelines presented one could find a valid path. Also a key is that the teachers advise that we study the concepts and move toward devotion of concepts vs. devotion to individuals. It is not to worship the teacher, but the truth. To be impersonal, view things in a Gnostic way, and have it not be a position or a viewpoint, but as an objective reality. A valid teacher asks that we not worship the person, but that we follow and apply the principles.

Question: Dowsing allows us to know truth ourselves?

Answer: Spiritual Science has to be non-materialistic. Moving towards the soul is a non-material phenomena, and not a prosperity philosophy, or a right to get rich scheme. It should not be our focus to take or receive money. It should be no concern of the teacher except as an example to look toward the soul vs. the material, and the teacher should reflect this.

Some cults have a gun and physical protection focus, and imagine they will be secure through physical means as opposed to the study and the application of principles. For instance Ce. We dislodged his spiritual portals vs. using a shotgun.

Question: Is it a symptom of the age that language is constantly debased? Cult has five definitions in the dictionary and only one is negative.

Answer: Any study of the soul is considered a vulgarity in the general population. But we can study other things with no problem. The heart of Mammon shows fear and loathing with any such study.

The church represents the lower teachings and what is superficially important. They focus on what to not do: i.e. don't gamble, steal, lie, and mess around; or the do's: tithe, pray, give canned goods, all which represent a material focus. The churches focus on materialism and not the principles of law and the application to life. Other cultures have different strictures. Egypt and Japan (for example), differ in what is acceptable behavior which has been woven into the religions without explanation as to the whys (i.e. why no gambling).

A student jokes: "Why do Baptists not make love standing up? Because someone will think they are dancing."

The problem lies in telling people what to do or not to do, and they don't teach the principles so as one may learn how to apply them. Churches don't know the difference between conduct and materialism vs. principles in situations.

Secular humanism is a by-word for situational ethics, and is considered a horrible thing. If someone were to say that God is Law, and Virtue, they would be called a Secular Humanist (?). The Church thinks of God as a human on a cloud.

We are in for difficult times as far as persecution. We need to enter and exit on the north side of this building. The letter to a student by his son referred to "Kool Aid and S. America", which is a defiling of what the student is doing. We will see this from others. They would try if they could, to lock us up in a nut house. That is why T2 disappeared from her family. Zombies are vindictive. They don't just want to leave us alone, they want to hurt and defile. Be careful with anything said, or mailed out to zombies.

#32, 13, and 43 are starting to heal. T2 asked the Holy Beings to help her understand why everyone was snapping and what to expect. Our placement in split time where the Earth had split and been contaminated, caused our spiritual anatomy (in the alignment with the New Heaven sound) to break strings like a violin from the disparity of screeching sounds of the broken Earth strings. Zombies don't feel it, as they have no strings to break. Only those with souls or those with a soul memory suffer.

All trunks may heal today including the Main Cord. We should feel better while on this Earth. They are healing as we speak. Earth's primary cord was completely severed in the last few months. Something has to do with the Ray Octaves and the planetary cords which are healing. By going back to 1940 and taking out split time is causing the trunks to reform as though they had not split. It still seems this aspect of the Earth will not have a mold, but the New Earth will exist in the same space, with different octaves. We are not really going somewhere, but it is a shift to a different range.

We may see an evolution where steadily we will ensoul more and more people. It seems like a transition period with major divisions of humans: zombie animal types and the new re-ensouled. They will show a strong distinction.

Question: Will zombie types be able to live harmoniously with the re-ensouled?

Answer: We are looking at a millennium here. So much depends on how successful we are as a group to finish the job we have come to do. The best case scenario is that we find a way to inspire people to live within Law and in doing so, change human behavior, thoughts, emotions, and spiritual focus. This would mean increasing peace on a physical plane. We may look at the probabilities for what we do and what other groups do. This world can be left (you could say) in a state of relative harmony.

The worst case scenario is if we stopped. What would happen if we did nothing else? The Earth would degenerate again because the spiritual planes of causation are still there; living against Law, materialism, carnality, lobbies for evil (ACLU/Gay) which have major political ramifications.

We change the world by teaching people the reasons for a code of behavior and teach how to work on thoughts and emotions. We have removed karma but we are still on the corpse Earth, and it has been taken from hell to a right hand state. Or in other words, the Earth is dead, but it is fairly good versus totally evil. The spiritual polarity is shifted, but it is still dead. This Earth can be benign underworld or an evil one that could break through and possess the people in the New Heaven and Earth.

Hopefully when we die the New Earth would essentially be like this one. We would feel sick and wake up and be in a different body but remember everything. The Earth would appear the same but lack the violence, with a more etheric nature (i.e. powers will increase; thoughts will shatter glass). The frequency of the inhabitants and Earth will increase, but still appear solid and would be solid. To the underworld Earth, the new level would appear gaseous.

As we shed the dead Earth (like a snake skin), should it remain messed up, holes will break though and the children will get possessed. We want to leave the past clear so as to not corrupt our present. This is where all the legends of hells as a fiery furnace coming from the inner core of the Earth relate to the karma of mankind leaving the Earth dirtier than when arrived. We want to change the Earth to a holy place and give it holy karma, and bring us closer to holiness. It will not be a death for us, but a retention of full consciousness. We will be death defiers. The soul will continue to evolve.

T2 and T3 have a sun soul on this level which evolves to an Empowerer. **Expansion of consciousness** involves the level that one may exist within: a pattern and refinement of a frequency. For example if you freeze or boil Holy water, it would still have the emanations of the person who blessed it. Alliance with Law and Order of the Logos is the scale for holy vs. unholy; it is not frequency, as the lower psychics believe.

A high frequency has an aspect of the future and lower frequency the past. Retro frequency represents the point when the Earth system died and became a husk. This Earth is a husk and its resonance is retro which is below and not reverse. The resonance of the New Heaven is looking *up* with the eyes to the *right*. Our responsibility is to leave the husk clear to not infect the future.

Question: What are our responsibilities to the children here?

Answer: Don't worry about memories (?), but whether they learn about material order which would reflect in their desire to have order in other realms. **Teach children** to be clean in the physical realm as soon as possible. Give mental and verbal orders to not talk back and have a respect for authority which will reflect in a respect for God.

When the children are older teach thought and emotional control. Allow no outbursts, or sublimations (like kicking a ball), but teach how to transmute rage. Ask them "Why do you hate this or that child?" Teach them about projections, and the mechanism of rage. Rage represents materialism, and we want to teach that we are not bodies but souls. I.e. "What is you? You are not the toy". Rage is materialism for things or people, i.e. fighting over playmates. Teach them they are cells in the body of Christ. Teach them to function as a team with different attributes without competition: a warrior focus.

Teach them to be inner directed – to your own self be true. If they are made fun of, ask "Are you your body?" Teach the body is like a shell, a tortoise, the real you is not even here. Teach holiness as a part of God, that all that is beautiful is a focus on the soul.

They may be more sensitive to trauma than others due to their extra spiritual components, so draw them a diagram and explain. For example the dreaming bodies are like angels, and it is your job to make the world holy. Most children don't have them, so it is a gift. If one gets hurt, you may wet your pants. Others may not have this problem but if you do you may be more sensitive and the body will react more than others. Others are like animals or robots. This is not to teach them to dislike other kids, but point out repeatedly the difference of the ensouled to the soulless so that they will not align. Point out the positive traits of the ensouled and symptoms of possession due to the spiritual anatomy.

Go over the newspaper and ask "Would you do this if aligned with Law?" At bed time read stories that reflect the laws of Change and Cause and Effect, etc. with the use of animals (for instance). Write stories of the difference between the ensouled and the soulless. Steadily work with the age of the child and teach aspects of law. They will learn through resonance.

The danger is to identify with the Antichrist and the ideas of Unity. If they think like zombies they will be lost forever. They may get lonely, so it is fortunate they have ensouled playmates, otherwise they will hang with zombies and

be lost. One difference in behavior can be seen with the treatment of animals (zombies will neglect them horribly). Concern for others and animals are reflected in the soul.

The Holy Beings are working on the whole Earth. We can use the rubber band on the wrist for many things. It can teach us to focus above the head as we may drop to lower chakras when upset, and receive contamination. The children should be less upset and do better in school with a brow focus.

Hope that by the time these children are older there will be more children ensouled than not. For the education of the re-ensouled; that is tricky given the context of the Earth today. The habits that people have and the few parents that live orderly lives, we must take it one step at a time.

Prepare educational materials. Open a day care center, we have different things to do, teach, bless, and ensoul without being overt or saying anything to get one in trouble.

TO DO:

1) Dowse on the 50 Trunk Chart where one is more than 50% eroded.

2) Check the date for a problem.

3) Check for windows associated with years a) Snapped or b) Hooked into zombies

The Ray Octave worlds are all closing. The Holy beings are trying to seal us up and heal. The **8th level power** is like a restorer. One may be a primary level with an overlay of other levels, i.e. T2 is a 7th level with a 10th level overseer overlay. It all depends on the octave of one's being. (The teachers) have an 8th level nagual team now.

Even though we have talked about things unrelated, something else is occurring on other levels. We are operating on other planes. This **8th Level Nagual** has been with them for three days. T2 noticed the base frequency has shifted. It was 48 and now it is 400. (The teacher's) ability to see information is clearer, and this may be why we are snapping when we are close to them.

When we recapitulated on the corpse level, the 8th level naguals came in. The breaking of two wine glasses it the sink heralded the arrival. The 8th level has light bodies, a disseminator, an Ensouler and auric restorer with a strong ability to heal the mental level.

Question: Are our memories working differently?

Answer: Split time is unfolding, this time is malleable. One may go to bed Tuesday and get up on a Saturday.

Alter Egos; Keeping One's own Identity

CLASS NOTES SEPTEMBER 16, 1993

(The teachers) were mapping the Holy Being connections to see what has survived. Some Holy Beings were lost. On a path to truth we have to face the truth and deal with it.

Many have lost Dreaming Bodies; however we can bud out new ones. The reason to tell us about our loss is because the loss of Holy Beings and Dreaming Bodies is due to zombie connections and our past ideas of time, an excessive ability to merge without pulling in tight or having ideas from the past with memories. Some had malignant past connections. It is important to know what Holy Beings are in with the other students to know who to help.

Today we are back in 1993. Split time is over, but we can lose parts of ourselves in the past in the same way. Naguals can fuel thoughts to anywhere directed. A subconscious thought to 1965 with someone disharmonious can cause us to stick there.

Remember that each dreaming body has a Mold, although it may not always have been true. These also may get lost. **Molds** reproduce, have a dreaming body-producing seed aspect, and if contaminated may produce deformed dreaming bodies. If the dreaming body is severed, the mold is lost as well. We can't start reproducing until we are stabilized. Those without dreaming bodies will receive new molds.

A new Holy Being is coming into T3's left eye. A **Moon Unit Zapper**, moon energy transmuter. It is an alchemist and changes the constitutions of the body fluids. For example, with eye substance contamination, this being can change the composition. T3 can make holy water by looking at it out of his right eye.

The Ray Octave Worlds are gone, which were a manifestation of Split Time.

Manager: Anybody that has Logoic connections right now tends to create elementals spontaneously that will dowse as demons (i.e. cranky thoughts). We may make hate elementals with the slightest cranky thought. Most of these are created. The worst thing to do is to be needy or demanding with each other with a solar plexus or heart focus. That is how they are created. The reason they are created is usually have to do with expectations or assumptions about other people i.e.: not just circular thoughts, but a desire with those thoughts.

We need to trace these elementals down and stop production. Once created we may not find them and they use creative energy that could be used for something else. **The elemental lifetime varies depending on the power of creation.**

Lectures by Anonymous: September, 1993

With 50 threads in, and the main soul thread, if 90% are eroded and 40% snapped, an egoic would last a week. When we are fully functional, an egoic could last seven years.

Thoughts do not create elementals, but emotions and neediness. It is not the circular thought about sex (for example), but the expectation towards it. Thoughts differ from fantasy. **Fantasy** has an aspect of the lower chakras. Thought of sex, and the sex urge do not have to be linked to the lower chakras. Fantasy, however, loops them in excessive use.

This is true between dual souls. If one has high expectations, then without thinking, some demand would create desire elementals that attack the dual soul. **Neediness vs. being impersonal** is a distortion of creative energy. (It is either) using urges that are appropriate for creative force generation, or to fulfill fantasies with expectation. If one thinks the other 'owes' them, this is a spiritual component with an undercurrent of hostility, and it creates demons.

With the sexual relationship, it is best to have no expectation from one to the other. This causes neediness and hostility if expectations are not met. Best would be a coming together with joy at an appropriate time. If one feels a possession on the partner, one may be cool towards the partner to avoid contamination. The worst that could happen is if one *becomes* the partner, because neither will be able to help the other.

The key relationship with dual souls is to keep the identity and have a lack of neediness so as to properly use the generative forces. Circular thoughts can be a violation. The nagual is trained to work with respect for other's privacy, dignity, and choice. If one forms an idea of what the other owes, or keeps a list as to what was not done, this reforms the pseudo tonal.

Always look at everyone as *new*, otherwise elementals around the other person tend to create that manifestation. Be Holy Warriors that work in a team and be strong.

Couriers: if you have desire threads and creative elementals, you cannot summon the Holy Beings. Couriers are only as valuable as they are clear of Desire elementals. Practice focusing on the brow and higher chakras. For every elemental weakens the power and pollutes. This will funnel contamination to you. Be like Mother Mary intercessors for Divinity, the Mother of the multitudes. Holiness and purity of intention must be impeccable or one will not be able to ask for help. Much that we do comes in from prayer for intercession. First we must pray and receive holiness out of us and into the group in general (?). When we start feeling them in the mouth, it is more powerful. We can feel a tremor in the neck or a pressure in the mouth. If we don't feel the force, desire threads are blocking entry of the Holy Beings.

Ask: "How many blocks to the Holy Beings, yin/yang do you have?" The courier needs to call on the small yang as well for power balance. She pulls in with the yin through the head and pineal and out of the mouth arms, head, and pushes out with the yang through the heart and solar plexus. The eyes grab, hold, and disintegrate disorder. It is helpful to put one hand on the male of the team. Courier energies come straight into the head.

The male and female nagual position is very strong. It is good to sit upright as the aspect of up and down, the poles of the body is very important. The eyes and the body are as a magnetic pole. If a couple is assigned the up position, they may lie on the back. It doesn't help to tell someone that their yang is low. Draw in yang through the feet.

CHECK FOR:

Virus, Bacteria

Protozoa, Fungus

Herpes Infection

Sexual Contamination

Disease Spores

Former Lover Spores

Spores Of Self

In Former Lover

Cancer Clones

Evil Cabala Seeds

Evil Cabala Archetypes

Disease Demons

Clone Seed Mechanism

Obsession Seeds

Clones Of Self Or

Former Self

CHECK: 1) How many people or connections to females does one have?

2) Zombie connections?

3) Past world connections?

Also women hooked into males have reduced yin power. That is why Fl is male, she imbedded in concepts of who ae was and created a being of her expectations that caused an increase in yang. Neediness, expectations, and obsessions changed her yin/yang balance and created a demon of ae that took over her. A Misuse of creative power from expectations and neediness attach to you and takes over like an obsession monster.

CHECK: Desire-Double Alter Ego: See above paragraph

Other Power Source Alter Ego Contamination: This is a left or right power source other than one's own which globes onto your body. These are made through creative force lines; secondary portals. They can back up to you and use a bit of you to pull you to a time or personality. This is why naguals want to recapitulate, as the destruction by the elementals to one's self or others is worse now.

DO: Take the SEED from each out of the heart/body parts (check 1-50 chart) and blast with a disintegrating waveform.

Crazed Dreaming Bodies: Not holy. Ask the Holy Beings to find and blast. Use disintegration waveform.

Crazed Holy Beings: these are our Holy Beings infected through this group's zombie connections that infected them with spiritual poison. They have to be disintegrated.

Right/Left Evil Portals. Tendrils from dissolved Ray Octaves, to and from

Clones: Split World...Future...Past...Present: Identify though a student's name and blast. These are desire elementals of the pseudo self, split time, with a seed in. These hatch out duplicate clones of a person's idea of pseudo-self.

Clones on the 50 trunks, and Main Soul Cord: Do: Time plus direction

Future Alter Ego Obsessions: This a future related obsession.

Other Power Source, Future Alter Ego Obsession: Do Same.

Threads to Future: It is not necessarily from thinking of the future, it is like a hiccough in time. The corpse aura went all the way to one side and when the pendulum swung back, it went back too far.

Ask: "What year your Pseudo Tonal is in?" If you get *any* reading, it is a problem.

What was in the past flew forward. Disintegrate it.

Ask: "Alter Ego's in Past and Future?" Sources have been removed, and we have to clean up the crap that's left.

The clones can spread.

"Hand jives" will help to find this stuff in past/future when you find a sticking point, blast.

The reason one student's Dreaming Bodies, and Holy Beings went crazy is because of fantasy about material things; i.e. power with a material aspect, wanting to manifest something trivial, using mind games and getting tangential i.e. "I'll see if I can create an apple through the will, on this table". Things done in this manner is the manner of a **sorcerer**, and not a Holy Warrior. One must have a reason to use any power, and not use it for mind games, or to find out something trivial. When this is done, it can drive the spiritual components crazy.

That is why it is good to be in a structured setting with teachers. If one gets tangential, the teacher can pull us in line. People can forget the key things that have been taught.

Check: *Trunk lines 1-50 and the main soul cord for any snaps in the future.*

Future possession by Nagual desire Elementals: Future, past and any other time frame or type of tie.

Ask: "Which kind of TIME do I have snapped cords?"

Insane Nagual Created Elemental demons: Check all levels, as they are created by using parts of (the teacher's) naguals to create the elementals. If they happen to merge when T2 and T3 are on the 12th level; that is the level of manifestation.

Pieces of Naguals in Past/Future: One was found on the 67th level. These are people who fell in the future.

Future Demon Factory: Check direction and time. Check for angles going in many different directions; like a web.

Thoughts Affect One's Power; How Does One Stop Hating?

CLASS NOTES Evening September 17, 1993

DO: Clear children of desire implants and demon threads out of the power centers.

T2 has tried to review the reasons for the disorder in the group from an objective standpoint and deep prayers to ask the Holy Beings to intervene in our behalf. To see children squabbling is disturbing and shows we have no control with ourselves or the group in general. If one is master of self, one may master the world. If not/not.

The early teachings emphasized bad versus good because of the depth of awareness the students had. To face our own frailties was so immense it would have overburdened our pseudo tonal. T1 placated the pseudo tonal while trying to help us in our spiritual growth by teaching the essentials. A parable, though not false, was the greatest level of teaching we could bear. Some ridiculed the method and felt it unnecessary, "Why use fear?" (It was) to understand the Law of Polarity. First (it was to) look at the disorder in a group, describe satanism and evil, and then use examples in a social sense. It was (then) like a Baptist Church--"Don't do this, don't do that" to help guide people for the higher teachings.

Students had no necessity. With what was happening, we had a severe world crisis, T1 tried to teach us as fast as she could before the pseudo tonal could bear to be given up to preserve consciousness, to keep us alive in the spiritual sense, keep our souls, and the ability to know God and Truth. It was an impossible dream. Some of us and others in the world, managed to keep our souls and some consciousness of what is Truth, Law, God, Holiness, and if we have the fundamentals we can go far.

In times of great stress (i.e. during split time), many problems of the pseudo tonal will try to reform. It is natural for humans to resonate with what is about them. That is adaptive if the environment is holy, and harmful if evil. (The teachers) have looked at all of us from the 8th nagual standpoint, and while saying prayers they scanned to evaluate the situation. It is easy to say the disorder and misery is due to one person, or that all of us are worthless and we should shut down, or that it is

Lectures by Anonymous: September, 1993

just the grid so let's forget about it, or it is dark forces from some huge portal on Earth, but we can't give pat answers because the primary reason is a theme. Not that the above possibilities are not true (i.e. dark forces or weakness in students), but this is a theme.

Everything happens in season. Certain weaknesses show up in season. Some students are clinging to old patterns of the pseudo tonal to reform an aspect of self no longer alive. This is like hugging a corpse out of the terror of death. We may think it is external, but it is internal. What is seen in relationship to couples is too much attachment and neediness, and expectations of what was hinged on the past. The ability to face one's spiritual destiny alone is the essence of a warrior path. It is wonderful to have a mate. T2 has never discouraged this and it eases the path to have a balanced duo. If the pair is unbalanced it is worse than standing alone. All of us individually have yin and yang to tap into, and we have strong yang energy in the group also available to tap into.

What we are seeing is too much attachment to the past, of thinking of relationships with too much desperation. Even too much excitement, euphoria and thrills is unbalanced. If one goes too far in one direction, the unmanifest will appear. Be careful of great rushes and thrills because it will manifest into a depression with the **Law of Rhythm**.

Sometimes it is appropriate during an insurmountable spiritual problem to turn with sincerity to prayer. One has the option to

- 1) Continue to hit one's head against the wall of Law or
- 2) Turn to God and ask the Holy Beings to intervene by saying "I'm too tired to do more".

When we keep hitting our head we get tangential and fly out with our auric bodies to get lost in hells.

Sometimes it is better to nap than to drowse. Sometimes one must rest. It is not easy to know, and it is best to have a teacher who can suggest rest and a team of warriors may help in that regard as well. We must look for enough sobriety to make the judgment of when we are tired, and keep a sense of balance.

It is not always possible for (the teachers) to be here because their nervous systems get exhausted. T3 may appoint a back-up male/female to determine important decisions when they are unavailable. We have had serious problems with people snapping due to desire, idea of self, guilt, clinging, neediness, feeling other people owe one something. This shows up in several spots in the group. Also the relatives of members are factors to the current disharmony with their neediness, demands, and control issues.

Each one of us needs to pray that we are as impeccable within ourselves as we can be. Allow each other person to access their soul. Male and female teams are made to do God's will, not to become euphoric or veer off on side issues, or to get laid or lucky, or for any worldly reason other than to do God's will. If one has another agenda they will be torn asunder.

It is not to be unhappy but to find joy in the divine and not temporal pleasures. T2 can guarantee that the only rest on this Earth in the truest sense of the word, is in the arms of God, Law, service, virtues, order, and absolute submission to God's will without clinging to humans. One may merely say "*If I pair up with a mate, then God's will be done.*" Or, "*If I am alone for the rest of my days to be a courier, to watch over children, to never again feel a rush of romance, a loving kiss, or a tender hug from anyone, but to live an austere existence of sobriety, service, devotion, and prayers; God's will be done.*"

Use your energy to serve God as opposed to trying to get someone to do something. Devote your energy to making the world (--) for children, which is a noble and glorious path. If any person interferes with your Divine service you must cut the person out of your life; even one's dual soul. One may replace a dual soul, but one cannot get another Divine impeccable tonal through impersonal alignment to God if one gives self away to the whims of others.

We are not alive to be emotionally happy, to appease one's self identity, to babysit the neurotic, or for passion, thrills, and spills. We are alive in order to fulfill the soul's mission which is before you. Count it as an extra blessing if you have a mate and not consider it owed to you, or due to good karma. Be grateful so as not to be grabby or needy or you will manifest the unmanifest which is loneliness and despair. Do not cling too much with any gift given. For example, Mc would say to T1 "I love you so much" and he would cry, yet when recently he talked to a current student he claimed he had never been a student. Anyone who is too much into emotionalism will not survive due to lack of sobriety. This is war. A war for our souls and we are forming a war party to bring souls to humans and to teach Law. If one can't get stable, it shows a lack of sobriety.

This is not in everyone. We are in a season relative to relationships and stuff is coming out of the woodwork. The mothers of two families who are here; this sorrow T2 knows. These two ladies are handling the situation better than those with a spouse. Their suffering is tremendous but they have done well. They have snapped less than those with dual souls and that is a reflection of a personal ability to be stoic in the face of sorrow.

When we look at the reason so many people are in the future and past worlds is due to lower chakra threads going out, as well as the light bodies, dreaming bodies, naguals and Holy Beings. When these go out of the vestigial tail, base or pelvic chakras it is due to neediness, fantasy, sexual circular thoughts, desperation, feeling a need for love, that something is owed one, or one is pushing one's will through coercion. This is a pseudo agenda, a sign of the pseudo tonal reforming. These are all the same reason.

Nothing is exotic about the current disorder at the monastery. Some relationship has been bringing disorder into the group and has caused suffering for the children. With all the snapping, (the teachers) have tried to be gentle to help us get over the hump. Some have been 'victims' from the disorder of others; however next week it could be you.

No blame or guilt. If a clamp is required T3 will do it. The only thing required is sobriety. We have seen the receipt of new souls, naguals, Holy Beings, auras patched, loss of Holy Beings and the receipt of others, and other type souls given and layers of disorder removed over and over again. It always looks good/bad/good/bad, will it ever end? Yes, when we are impeccable. Be aware that almost none of the dark forces come from zombies.

Virtually all disorder comes from members hooking into zombies. If every single member had no tendrils or egoic fueled desire threads out, we would have no possession. Zombies have no power. Occasionally a sorcerer might have access to left hand power.

What is hard is that one may throw a tendril into oneself in a past time, to old lovers, or to current dual souls and this cycles disharmony into the whole group. One student was reviewing old lovers and this is inexcusable. If we have to burn out the chakras to protect the children, we will. Fantasies, thoughts, emotions and physical sensations in the groin join up. It is not just sexual energy or thought, but it creates a **loop** when one reviews the past or fantasizes about the future/recycling the past and wishing the future to be better. Pray to be delivered tonight whatever is within Law can happen.

Manager: The absolute seat of (one person's) disorder, and hear this on every level of your being, the reason for circular fantasies is because you absolutely hate (your--?) someone with every fiber of being. This translates directly into fantasies of a carnal nature that is defiling. This is the core of the disorder. Never is there an excuse to hate anyone. That sounds trite and like pop-psych but this is a decision to hate and to hold on. At a certain age one may choose to hate. The person may be disgusting, but may not be as much as others.

How does one stop hating? One must remove all hate desire threads over the years put in the person and all related male/females, future, past, present and sucker worlds. The desire threads appear to go to any male/female in fantasy but it takes on the face of the original person. What appears as fantasy may be a need to defile. It may not be just a sexual need; it may be a method to mentally defile.

T2 can guarantee the other people involved will have the original person's face, and not all persons involved will have been from sexual relationships. A conversation where one tries to explain one's feeling is a counterpart of hatred with the appearance of desire. Neediness is a cover for hate, and it doesn't start with the person at hand but from the original person/parent. Face with every fiber of your being that you do hate all women/men. This particular problem is not the same as others but a variation. When needy, one may not hate women but men, God, or just be lazy, or one may want to face God on one's own terms. **Ask** the spiritual, mental and physical Karma Transmuters to help. Others may pray for help as well for any trace of the same problem. If any part of you feels like half a person alone, or angry from needs not met, or feels needy with other students, friends, children or adults, you need to look at the neediness as a symptom to the disease of the soul and a reformation of the pseudo tonal agenda. Also if one feels they owe someone something, feels guilty, think they have to give what they feel the other needs physically, sexually, emotionally, or if the other wants to chat or go to the movie...watch out. We are here to do God's will, serve God, and purify our souls, which is a lonely mission.

It is thrilling to see how we help each other with the children and the work projects here, how we are most agreeable and that is as it should be. Let the lower-self go and the pseudo tonal. Do not reform the pseudo tonal.

A warrior cannot indulge in feeling guilty, ashamed, resentful, or lonely. One does what one has to do and then goes on. It seems an impossible task. We must walk alone and if one has a partner one must still walk alone and expect nothing or the bonds with the pseudo tonal are recreated--one partner will make a pseudo alter ego of each other, and this is dangerous.

Next week, couples need to purposely spend time apart. Our relationships, expectations and neediness spills onto the children and they demonstrate a reduction of the same problem i.e. "You hurt my feelings" and "Why did you say that?" Teach them by example, i.e.: "You know your own worth, so be untroubled by another's assessment of you". They need to learn to play alone, and learn they are beyond social creatures; they are part of the Divine system where they may sometimes have to be quiet and not talk or babble to hear the sound of the soul.

Set the children up to paint alone, or at doing a task where they cannot talk for one hour. They need to learn not to talk all the time or always have a need to be with someone. They need to be able to be still and know there is a God; read, paint, write, as expressions of unity with the Logos. Have an awareness of God's presence with prayer before a crucifix, or pondering concepts within oneself (i.e. "What does love mean as shown in the Bible, and what is true?"). Read the Bible to understand the context, nuance and level of meaning in application. *Learn to think.*

We are on the threshold of more personal power for all of us if we do not reform the pseudo tonal. However, we must keep the souls above all else. If a given power will kill the soul, the power will be reduced. The only reason one may be asked to leave this group would be from defilement of a person or the teaching. We are struggling to keep our souls. It is not sure we will be given our powers back until we are more stable. Ask the Holy Beings to do whatever is necessary to not do harm. "Not my will but thine, oh Lord".

The most important thing in the context of this work is to love God with all of one's heart, mind, and will; above the human teachers, social interactions and relationships. God is Law. If we love Law, then study Law in its every nuance. Spend a week on each Law in nuance. Study of Law takes many lifetimes to perfect.

Think of a virtue every week and at night put it next to the dresser. "Please help me to understand, I ask with all my heart." With an open eye go towards Virtue, Law, and God's will in life. We have no time for neediness, emotionalism, or discomfort. (The teachers) know discomfort. They are not indulgent in discomfort and they ask us not to be as well.

Pray: "I am disordered, could you help me?" (Ask this after trying to help yourself). If one is indulgent with circular thinking, one may not be worthy. If one has no control over thought, emotion, speech, one does not deserve much help.

When working, or on errands we are expected to clear ourselves by the methods taught. In the evening we are expected to listen to the tape or (read) if we are behind in the lessons. It is so important to pull together and get our agendas aligned. This involves more than security, happiness, emotional, physical, even spiritual needs. Our agendas have to be impeccable.

Many would not lose their light bodies if they pulled their energies to the brow as opposed to the lower chakras. A person centered in the throat and heart as well, has to explain and talk about feelings. The light bodies are lost due to one or two chakra weaknesses, and if we are hooked into a zombie, that creates a constant portal. Egoics are drawn through the feet, hands, mouth, and they relate to a weakness in a person. A hook to a zombie, is through thinking about a time spent with them.

Not everyone in our group is going to be a top line warrior. Some are foot soldiers and some are generals. The most impeccable will move faster and face more initiations. Those who are impeccable will be pulled aside to be given jobs. No teacher's pets; this is totally impersonal. Some have blown part of their power and can get it back by being impeccable.

Power cannot be given if one cannot handle it. One must be totally impeccable. Don't feel left out if not called within the inner chamber, or not told what is going on. All must have control of thoughts and feelings, and the information is doled out carefully. Some have not mastered the fundamentals of tonal power. All in all we have done well, though the infection is pathetic. Closing doorways takes so much energy that we can't move forward. It is important to get the children clean and stable. We must create order for the children and take care of them even if we are possessed and snapping cords. Even in the worst of times, soothe the children.

Whenever a person indulges in excess with circular thoughts, especially one who has a soul or has been empowered, this tends to form a creative thread to a bubble over the head and can form into a micro world. This becomes a possessing spirit. The more thought makes more energy and it becomes a **sucker world**, and more powerful and difficult to remove. It is the law of Mentalism. When it is over a person it will drip down and torment them. In particular it affects the people who are repulsed or attracted to the cloud depending on one's predilection. This cloud could be very appealing, i.e. money, sex, glamour, charisma, or a macho image which women may find attractive as it is in the ethers. However the man loses power with so much energy lost and the hooks from women would make him yin. Every problem is a defiance to Law and this one is Mentalism.

What one chooses to think directly affects one's power. One with power has to have absolute control. To desire even something benign will hook all manner of disorder into self. The biggest challenge is to disentangle self to help the world. Be strong to help fellow man, or the world. One cannot be indulgent, or fantasize about money, things, glamour, cars. Know the difference between an egoic elemental versus desire. One may create desire elementals with the Holy Bible--this is sick. Take a virtue and consider it i.e. "I want to understand this virtue" and the vision moves up to the soul. Cars, sex, romance, bring the eyes down. All obsessions are down vs. up. One can idealize the Holy Beings, materialize them, and make a graven image. If we do materialize, we look down and make obsessions.

Truly think in a gnostic manner. Do not use a graven image or obsession in order to get some need fulfilled or through spiritual desperation. T2 expects all of us to think of this work austere; think and yet have jokes. T3 said of T2 that she "walks like a woman with a mission". As above so below. Have fun, touch lightly. It is not to *not* have love, but to touch lightly and then leave to grow in our power. It is not to not have Chihuahuas but one may be pure and chaste from afar.

Question: Is looking at icons alright? **Answer:** Yes, it creates a vibratory frequency that counterbalances the energy around one. All over the world are people who look down (sic). Shift frequency and waveform with an emanation of something holy.

Alchemy involves the Law of Vibration and it is within Law and acceptable. But if one lives a life like a devil and then prays to the Virgin Mary at night--this has no meaning. It does have a meaning for us to balance the vibratory levels around us. The icons send out holy emanations and protective energy that can be measured with an aura meter. Candles are extremely powerful to summon angels with a radionic effect. It is not weird to use candles if one is aligned with that which is holy. If one aligns in other ways, it is the use of magic, the manner of a sorcerer. That is why Mentalism used adversely creates clouds and one risks becoming a sorcerer and being cut off from power.

All of us still have souls and that is a major miracle.

T3 conducts class:

TO DO Bagwa Clearing Method: Stand up and turn in all directions with a focus on each chakra.

Blast:

Egoic Elementals In/Out, per Chakra

Threads, Connections to Zombies

Sucker Worlds Past/Present/Future/Other

Connections to Pseudo Tonal or Self

Obsession Seeds

Will Back:

Eye/Monad/Light Body Substance

Light Bodies

Plasma

Slime

Dreaming Bodies in a Direction, Linked to a Chakra

Siphon:

Foreign corpse residue

Pull:

Tendrils In/Out

Past/Present/Future/Other

Left/Right

Centripetal and Centrifugal

Power Center Threads from each Chakra

Do:

For Clones and Demons: *Put In Milky Way*

Pull like a Webbing from each Chakra

Chop:

Think of ways to break certain pattern, habits and routines.

Separate the couples and consider the Law of Mentalism and how it is impacting the group.

It is best to keep quiet, and pray.

Clearing Chakras and the Power Center

17 SEPTEMBER 1993 Class Notes

Check List:

Light Body Substance: Our light bodies follow strong emotion and thoughts; elementals are created out of light body substance. Pull it back.

Spiritual Channels for each Chakra: This is a highly contaminated corpse aura phenomenon. In the spiritual anatomy each chakra has two threads connected to the spinal column through body organs. We need to **clear** these by blasting each channel, *Left/Right*, and *Past/Present/Future*.

Vestigial Tail: Should have no threads. **Remove** by a *Disintegrating Blast*; *Check Left/Right, Past/Present/ Future*.

Thread Location for chakras: (Two threads + Left/Right Aspects!)

Base: Women: nerves to the perineum; Men: nerves to penis and testicles

Pelvis: Women: ovaries, Men: epididymis

Solar Plexus: Women and Men: left/spleen, right /intestines

Heart: Right: Bronchial tube; Left: channel to Heart

Throat: Right/Left EARS

Brow: Right/Left EYES

Crown: Thread goes into the pineal to the nose and makes a connection to the base chakra.

Time/Space Window: Woman: Left/uterus, Right /R. ovary

Men: Left/L. adrenal, right/penis

Infected Evil Eye Substance: Check all body parts on the 1-50 Chart, and blast left/right. Blasting the spiritual chakra channels may clear this up, check %.

Power Center: Everyone has a power center (with right/left aspects) below the solar plexus and navel. Women have a strong (large) left side, and a small right side; men have a large right side and a small left.

Students To Do:

1) *Find contamination and threads*

2) *Check by each chakra: centripetal and centrifugal*

3) *Blast the contamination and trace to sources via Zombie Connections and Inverse Doorways*

4) *Gut the power center of any zombie, L/R, and blast any portal to evil.*

5) *Pull all threads from your chakras. Go over the chakra chart and follow a path of possible connections.*

Sucker Worlds: These sucker worlds are created and hanging off the nerve channels to organs; off the chakras.

Check left/right, chakras, and Time Chart.

Power Threads to Monad: *Check for evil retro-doorways, look for threads coming in, and yank them out.*

Retro-doorways below the Vestigial Tail: *Check for linking threads that may be coming in as low as 6x circles below the vestigial tail. Blast.*

Function of a Nagual Team

CLASS NOTES September 18, 1993

(The teachers) had a busy night working on various planes. Some students have had a hard time recovering from the effects of the removal of the pseudo tonal. It is a stress on the mental system on one hand, to remove something from the spiritual sense and it does little good if it is reformed on the mental level by habits. Several were healed of various obsession clouds due to the retrieval of parts in split time. The mental stress is great from the past year.

All have souls still connected to the Right Hand Logos, part of the reason is that we have struggled to the best of our ability. Some have more frail aspects in areas than others and have experienced losses in the Ray Octave and Split Time. In the past parts have been retrieved, but the Holy Beings have put aspects into a healing bubble until we can reclaim them. Be assured that when we are stable they can be reclaimed. Now we must heal the mental, auric, and chakra levels damaged by the stress.

Maybe one would have parts temporarily closed to keep the high aura substance from leaking and losing the soul. The Holy Beings believe the least amount of protection is the best. They want us to be powerful, strong and holy with no interference. We prayed for help to keep our souls, within Law, and a certain power is able to allow us to keep our souls. The components have been put in a bubble until we can bear to have them.

Power is an awesome responsibility. One should desire power to help change the world and fellow man. The rules of power are: to be cautious, and the best warrior moves gracefully and uses just enough force to exact an end (as in aikido and tai chi). It is not done by big guns and a hammer effect, but a refined subtle dance using the forces of this world and others.

T2 has seen some cases where the student would think that others have globbed on them, but it was actually their own body parts sprayed out. The danger is if a student thinks that everyone wants to glob on them, they would get paranoid and make a defensive action which is totally unwarranted. Often they can't see that they are on other people. When you find lots of people on you be cautious, it may be your own corpse, slime, light body, substance, or other.

Due to the stress at this time, we have leaked from our chakras, and no one person has been designated to take on all of the dark forces. We may be confused due to the stress on the auric bodies. If one has underlying hostility and imagine others are out to get one, we can't have that. It is dangerous to think of self as victim. We must be very cautious and reserved.

Anyone that harms another will have their bodies sealed by the Holy Beings, and the powers bound up until one can gain sobriety to withstand the powers. *If you find something missing and it is not lost*, ask if it is due to lack of strength to withstand the traumas and whether it is in a safe place.

It is the design of the Holy Beings to protect us in time of stress. We can regain power with the balance of virtues and the understanding of Laws. Some fall and create sucker worlds. One person's nagual was found in a self-created sucker world. Another student perceived that someone had globbed on a loved one, and they tried to protect and in so doing zapped a child instead. In this case clarity of vision was not good. The perception was of an adult male, but the child male was jumped and damage was done. Due to that the Holy Beings have seen fit to protectively encase reckless auric bodies.

Even in our sleep *we must do no harm*. The first rule is to work as a team, look at one's limitations, and if one loses parts-- to endeavor to do one's best, have humility, and within us if we sense our judgment is wrong, to consult with a teacher before taking actions that may endanger another. It is easy to be lost in hallucinations, sucker worlds, fantasies and circular sexual thoughts. We are not ejected from this path if we have any shred of Holy Desire. (The teachers) are committed to working with each of us and the absentees for as long as we have Holy Desire.

The Holy Beings will reduce power for those unable to withstand it. Power is reduced when one lacks responsibility or has hooks with zombies. If we try to heal the zombies and they hook the group, the powers will be scaled back. They want to protect all of us but there is a limit to the Holy Being protection.

Even if all of our powers are sealed we could tear up our soul by the force of free will. Torn soul threads are the resistance to the Laws of the hierarchy. One must prudently study the Laws and control thought, emotion, action, speech and have an approach that is loving and strong but not cruel, direct but not hasty, self-assured but still devotional as to the boundaries of the hierarchy and the Logos; reserved as to the effects of one's own speech and action, and cautious yet spontaneous as in the realm of a child in innocence and play.

It is not to walk around with a long face but to have the poetic energy of a child at play, not the harshness of a bully which is the playing out of the lower will at the expense of the Divine Will. Snapping cords may show lower will to a Law i.e. Mentalism: "*I can think what I want*", or Cause and Effect where one may think of self as a victim, with no provocation by causes put forth, or a woman who loves too much, or one who indulges in sensory experience, or circular thinking about suffering. A warrior accepts his fate and wakes up each day and asks what to do now, God's will be done.

This is not done overnight, one builds compliance incrementally. The Holy Beings help and some people are different in their advancement. One may be very strong on one Law and wobbly on another due to the clinging to the pseudo tonal and thinking of who one is.

We can't keep covering the same issues. It is tiresome, but the fundamental issue here is tonal and self-control which is good to have in a time of healing. Those who have Holy Beings and auric bodies in cocoons will stay there until they are mature. Don't ask who. It is private information as to whether one is **encased** or not. There are reasons for one's figuring this out on one's own. If the Holy Beings encase the auric bodies, you will not be able to pull them out.

If one is obsessed with lower power, one may find a left hand portal and consider it a right hand one. **Sorcerers** give a weak person power by offering blood rituals and one may think they have holy power and are powerful and they will be told that it is not evil.

At the point one can handle it, one can be given more power if one has impeccability with virtues. T1 at the age of six wrote virtues on paper and placed on the wall to meditate on them. All her life she did these things. T2 asks all of us to do something similar.

For now, go away from the warrior format and concentrate on the Virtues and Laws to strengthen alignment. Children as well, check how one can help their alignment. People come into the flesh with certain tendencies. We need to guide them and protect our future beings. It is probably good to back down on dowsing and be physically active. T2 can see on different tracks and on all bodies and can try to protect, heal and help us.

Why do the Holy Beings help us so much? Though we may see ourselves as failures, there must be a reason the Holy Beings give powers which we then screw up and then they are held until we grow up. These are not failures but a growth test, a push to advancement a bit early for the experience and then later one will be given more. The Holy Beings are patient; they give power to give one's soul connections (?). The way they work is to let a person fall on their face and be ripped asunder (?). A person's own causes put forth can do it. If one is harming another person the Holy Beings will block the power, which is not punishment but a way to maintain order in a sea of chaos.

The next few days are a good time to heal in a positive direction. If you find components missing (the teachers) will hunt them down and pull them in and anything gone nutty, the Holy Beings will encase. Go outdoors, go somewhere to soothe the physical and mental bodies. Movies are not so good. Be outside and physical, an overnight trip would be good. Do something to ease and to help one gain strength according to the Law of Rhythm.

Retreat, build the inner strength to go back again to healing, and the destiny of an impeccable warrior. We need less and less blasting. We have shut down most portals and will shut down more as time goes by. Limit one's dowsing to when you feel you have a lot of crap on. Long dowsing sessions are not wise (at this time); one may fly into other people and think they are in you. Because of the unsteadiness of boundaries, the boundaries are thinned out with the changes in our anatomy.

If you think someone is on you, pull self out first and then assume it is you in them. Cut everyone slack, work as a team, spend time outside and do sweat work, prayer and think about a Virtue, Law and aspects of Law. Look at the leaves of trees and see the harmony in the patterns, see how flowers grow from the center, and see the hierarchy in a sunflower. Think poetically, write poetry, paint, do carpentry, water color. Do something as an expression of the desire to go to harmony.

Be cautious not to trigger old anchored memories in movies and themes. When one dowses or prays, earnestly think of "Not my own will, but God's". (The teachers) will be checking today to see who has what encased. Don't jump to conclusions about dragging dreaming bodies from hells. If they are in hell they will be found and brought back.

It seems a special blessing has come out of T3, like a healing angel:

Restorers of Harmony: 9th Level; Healers of Mental Karma: 4th level; Removers of Auric Residual: 7th level
T2 must do the healing because of the damage to T3 who received a major injury to his 6th level nagual while protecting the child who was attacked by one of our naguals. T2 takes on the 8th level male nagual which is unnatural, and it has to be the 8th to blast these forces, and T3 is injured.

(The teachers) propose the next few days that instead of new lessons to assign students to read and discuss a chapter on the Numbers, Virtues and Powers and do the 11th and 12th virtues as well. In the morning do prayers and read aloud something that will help the tonals. Check T1's past works. Students may be assigned to read something of their own choosing that will help the personality, to lead us *toward* something as opposed to *against* something (i.e. the understanding of nuance of Law that one may have a particular interest in with application to Virtue, stability and sobriety.)

This is a time of review and self-assessment. It will choose who to do the reading from the Virtue Book in the evening and do #1-10 in order. Each student will choose his own reading material in the morning. It is very important to gain a sense of where one has come from and where one is going.

Before we move on we must be stabilized. Spend time outside, go on walks and be physical. This is not a great time for talking, but for self-reflection. During the reading and prayers in the morning, the person may present the material and people may reflect upon it but it is not a time for questions, analysis, talk show formats. It is an opportunity for the person who has searched out a writing as inspirational and use it as a guide to reflect upon during the rest of the day. Hear, listen, hold, for the day and consider.

In the evening if one has questions about nuance or has a problem understanding, it is ok to discuss. The reader is not to seem as if they understand and can answer all questions. Keep talking to minimum and reflect. This is not an inquisition or an

analysis. Look at where you are today; use the material as inspiration to strengthen the tonal and increase mental and emotional sobriety. It is a group resonance to hear the readings spoken as a prayer. Record what happens so that the absentees can hear it the next day. T2 considers this very important. Songs are good too.

Other books may be referred to, ask Au, as she has the Holy Spirit receiver. It is not a good season for Carlos Castaneda. Do not check or verify the status of another's spiritual components. If you think there is a problem mention it to (the teachers), and they will check it.

CLASS NOTES September 19, 1993

T2 hesitated to give out this information. **Part of the function of the nagual teams** is to generate a power center.

Sexual energy for the manifestation of spiritual power in a team must be the **figure 8 shape**. This goes from the pineal through the mouth into the solar plexus, pelvis and back. If the energy loops through the pelvic connection only, then dangerous energies emerge creating sucker worlds.

Two students still have nine created sucker worlds from such a loop, and should abstain from mixing sexual energies until these are closed. Through one sucker world, a scenario was created from a romantic desire by a student to be "taken care of" by a strong man. When the man merged with that world, he became controlled by the notion that she was being attacked. In fact, she was dropping her corpse aura on others and then assuming they were on her.

She had a child's corpse aura on her that she dowsed as an adult student. The man tracked the aura down and began attacking it. T2 quickly moved in to protect, and T3 followed, and the man's nagual attacked T2 thinking she was the other student.

Crazed from the sucker world, the man's nagual and its sucker demons almost killed the 6th level male nagual and injured the 5th. This is perceived as near death of the self to the monad (this had once been T1 and is now T3/2). Because it was the original nagual used by T1 it had to be removed to the New Earth for healing.

Two other couples have created **loop sucker worlds** by the pelvic focus in a loop. People who have been in a loop should be celibate.

Hologram Power Centers: This is a blessing given by Holy Beings (like a relic) which has been placed in the student's bodies and provides a beam of light. One location is two fingers below the sternum; the other is in the crown chakra and is perceived as the third eye. By dragging this power center to the pelvis is a retro use: it is a very serious thing to misuse this. Some are remaining in ex-students and will be removed.

Mastery Requires a Hierarchical Structure

CLASS NOTES: September 19, 1993 Evening

First of all, every one of the students still retains a soul. Everyone has a soul. That is pretty wonderful. There was a time where a disorder would snap threads and nothing could be done to repair them. We are very lucky now and if a person aspires to do God's will---and everyone makes mistakes, if they get up and keep going they will be ok. What stops one's growth is to hang on to the error, to justify it, be angry or blame others. No one is kicked out or loses a soul from mistakes.

The design of heaven is that all who aspire will be shown the way, helped, given a teacher and aided by the Holy Beings. We are never expected to not make mistakes. Our power can be curtailed and then given back later.

It is Logoc Law and the plan by the Holy Beings to put forth the laws which are instituted by the (the teachers), who are drill sergeants in the army. It is not (the teacher's) desire to make Law, they merely follow law and the most congruent way to save souls. If one or two people are feeding in disorder then they may be separated (from the group) for the disorder to be removed and then they may return together again. (The teacher's) only desire is that each person align with Law. From a lower perspective T2 is happy if we are not lonely, if we have friends or mates. If at any time a mate or friend interferes with one's soul (the teachers) will tell us and this is not to be arbitrary, cruel, cranky or an effort to run another person's life. Their job is to be teachers and leaders in battle. For example in if it were 1970 and Vietnam and if one were assigned different barracks, one would do it. This is merely a situation with a problem of containment of energy. Disordered patterns are bleeding into the group, so it may entail a quarantine time to clean up, to get T3 back on his feet and to purify ourselves and the earth.

Mastery requires a hierarchical structure, as does a business or the military. If we have no chain of command it creates chaos, anarchy, disorder and struggle in people. T3 is the primary enforcer by Law--- designated by the Design of Power which is unfolding before us every minute by the Logos, to those able to use power without harm. The key to T3 is his complete and utter harmlessness; his mercy, lack of revenge, his regard for each of us and his concern, love, and desire to serve as a leader. His desire to protect and serve has caused the problem of the virtual death to two of his naguals--one of which is the original 6th level that T1 carried through her life to create a party. It would be monumental devastation to lose

this nagual. He will heal in three to four days and be 100% in five days which is monumental considering the 6th level nagual is 99.9% dead.

The difficulty for T2 is, should she start to clear disorder, his automatic response is to help. Yang is supposed to do the work. T1 carried the male, as hers was sacrificed. We came very close to a major sorrow, but we are past that now as the nagual is still alive and trying to heal. We can't feed any disorder or sucker worlds. The core of the problem is the focus of energies in the pelvis as opposed to the figure ∞ (Mobius) energy. If one person in a couple can't help the other, both drown. So if you love one another, please keep the identities separate and included in this list are one's friends, family, T1, T2 and T3. Keep the love *apart* so as to help the other person and if that is not possible, one has no power. This is measured by impersonal love in the heart. Anytime a defensive posture is taken in an attack, if one is wrong, this will bring the same measure of destruction onto one's self. Live by the sword, die by the sword.

The key to a defensive posture, is to find the threads and get rid of them. It is not to be destructive, but to remove disorder and stand aside so as to not be tormented. If one's back is against the wall then one may have to take a more offensive approach and that is done with great sorrow. *Rejoicing in an offensive action is evil.* Never rejoice at someone's loss, pain, maiming or soul loss. One may joke about it later to get by, as the pain is so high.

There is no joy for any person to have lost a soul. The only joy is being able to repair the threads to a soul. Had we been able to do that in the past year we may have been able to save some children. Take no joy in an offensive action. To be a soldier is not to go with blasting with guns, but it is the integrity of a code and fighting with honor. Never point a gun at the commanding officer, never shoot before the command, never mow a village down if one is having a bad day. A soldier must realize that there is a structure, he must comply with that structure and do his best. It is unfortunate that on the earth plane we have great disorder, and one could get sidetracked.

At every conference, T1 was near death. She would bleed from every orifice, and the mental suffering would not be believed. But she kept at it and did not lie down to die. When she did die, she got up again with another being.

Never get back at someone who would do you harm. One's desire should be to understand, love, commit to Law and understand the rules for the children. It is wise to be alone at times. It is not to suffer but to be alone without companionship. It is a great joy to see us as a family. All of us are siblings, and T2 would lay down her life for all of us and not one is loved more than another. T3's love and devotion is unending and his ability to adapt to the powers and forces are mind boggling and amazing. T3 has endured and has given up his profession, home and family. He blames no one, he just says to go from here and get going. If he needs to be taken away from here temporarily, it may be necessary, because he wants to come to the monastery. T2 is to help him recover, it is her responsibility to us and him to help him recover.

T3 worries and prays, night and day. T2 is maimed as well. She desperately needs us to recognize the signs of this time, to respect the authorities we are presented with. And it is for no one to say to anyone "I would have hit you for that"---not in analogy or metaphor. It is not ever to be said. A statement like that propels the spiritual bodies to do what you speak of. Whether it be a past or future statement, it brings it to the present and hits in the present.

This may be a time for tight speech and thought evaluation. We must get a grip. This is a spiritual hierarchy and we can't tolerate anything like this as it will kill everything we work for. All of us have a soul, and with control of thoughts and emotions one can regain power. If one has no respect for the hierarchy, they will have to go.

All of us have to be as impeccable as possible for the next three days until T3 recovers. (The teachers) are leaving town with no powers. It is good it happened now as opposed to a year ago. To face increasing powers we must grow in our purpose, purity and harmony. Are we willing to accept the fundamental laws? A part of this has to do with hierarchy. If we have no hierarchy we have no law or order. T2 has no desire to punish, inflict pain, guilt, memories or fear. Her only desire is to heal us and the group and the leaders. If T3 died (his naguals) we would wonder the earth to the last of our days in sorrow.

(The teachers) leave their powers with M and A.

Summary: Be gentle, loving and blame no one. We look at our own errors and mistakes and go from there. Be in the now and do what is in front of you. Have no division in the group, we need to stay together as is it our function. Au suggests listening to the tapes of the last two weeks for nuance and review the lessons. Also review the tape/lesson of the first night of the conference and what it means to be a warrior (September 5)---with our eyes turned to God, standing alone with our cells resonating with God, it is a beautiful analogy to hold in one's mind.

If we have any problem it is always due to misalignment with the tonal to cosmic Law. Our objective is to look upward to God.

We are Involved in Different Tracks of Time

CLASS NOTES September 20, 1993

People can gain contamination in varying ways and levels. One may ask how this weird little group could have souls? Why is it so hard to hang on to them? Why do others not have souls and does it make any sense?

We are involved in different tracks of time. First we have a track of time that was split off the original in 1940. Throughout the course of time we had dark ages followed by ages of illumination and this is the history of worlds in cycles. Another cycle would be a time of Holy Teaching followed by a time of rejection of Holy teaching and this phenomena is far beyond the earth as it involves other worlds.

In this track we are at the beginning of another time with a small band of people who aspire to sainthood for the love of God and who have started changing the destiny of Earth. With the formulated teaching we may change destiny.

By dowsing, can twelve people change destiny? We may look at Jesus' disciples. To think that it can't be done again is sorrowful, as it needs to be done again. Some think it is impossible to be as Holy as Jesus and think it is blasphemous, so they just fold into disorder. People look for rescue as opposed to being the rescuer. They look for a master as opposed to becoming a saint. If a teacher comes along and says that we may be saints, rescuers, and as perfect as our Father in Heaven---and not just pretty good, as the churches say with their insurance policies of tithing, but instead says to be perfect, as Jesus said and to change the climate of the earth disorder; that is not a blasphemous thing, but a most wonderful thing. This is a possibility for everyone in this room, and for others in the world.

It is not that people look too grandly, but that they look not grandly enough. Some are satisfied with the mediocre and do not aspire to greatness so they do not achieve glory or gain. Knowing a true way can make a spark of goodness flame into glory. Our potential is to be aligned with Jesus, if we know in our hearts we can do it and if we study each nuance of Law. We could be good Mormons (etc.) and live a lower life according to the customs and while on one's deathbed believe one could slide into heaven even with having lived a life of depravity. Perverting the Doctrine of Grace to avoid being Holy is an out. Lc for example, couldn't find in his readings possibilities for losing a soul. Jesus said "fear not those who would kill the body, but fear those who would kill the soul". Lc wanted to hear something easy and not the hard truth. He did not have the courage. Therefore we have:

1) Split time (which was hellish), 2) The main trunk (time as it is) and another trunk 3) Time as it should be. The Kingdom of Heaven is within---for those who learn Law and apply it by shifting the assemblage points. With control of the thoughts, emotions, desires and the monadic essence of intention, we can follow time as it should be---which is Holy time, Heaven's time.

T2 asks us to divide ourselves in two and live in both times simultaneously by having the eyes always on Time as it Should Be, so as to live Time as it Is. She asks that we stay in a world where many lose souls and also keep a branch of the consciousness in Time as it Should Be---the New Heaven and New Earth time, until both times converge by the very force of the Law of Cause and Effect.

When enough causes are put forth it will change this into a wondrous time. The dominos fall for good as well as bad. Almost no one on earth could endure this path---in Jesus' time as well. Thomas doubted and Peter denied. Don't think this path is any easier for us than for them. It is hard for us in this time, the second coming of Christ is not a person, but a group of people united with a Christ Consciousness and a unity of purpose to march toward time as it should be.

This sounds blasphemous but it is the absolute truth. Look within the heart for the divinity within to flower and to be a cell in the body of Christ. The second coming of Christ is the embodiment of the Christ impulse in the human condition (Rudolf Steiner).

We now have problems that seem insurmountable even for the optimist. We have a truly difficult situation where students are off in other cities entraining with zombies and forgetting who they are. They think group-thought: "How would such a motley group have any significance?" That is what happens when people are not controlled by the Christ Consciousness.

Along with the teachings, blessings have been given to students---hologram relics previously referred to as "T1-Globs". These are relics of a Holy Being which has a hologram of Logoic power. The emanations of a part of the body of a saint has the power to be drawn upon. This is why the hearts of holy people were eaten in the past, as they were wanted for the relic power. Some have this aspect within the chakras. Occasionally they are misused and one may ask "How could one know to misuse them without the knowledge of their presence?" Know that thoughts speed one's action if the impulse is unholy. The relic power center radiated gnosis so that we can know truth. T1 may have put relics in many times to many people which bound them to her and brought many dark forces to her to be cleared. Now the Holy Beings are retrieving the Holy Relics.

We wondered how the ex-students could do such gross things and propel so much hate energy---this was due to the relics. Was it a mistake to leave them in the ex-students? T1 had the hope that people would change their minds and aspire

for the soul. The patience of the Holy Beings granted them an opportunity to tune in and have their tissues align with holiness to regain a soul and that was the reason to keep the relic in the tissue aura.

But we are losing the time for these relics to be in the general population, as people have not used them wisely as of yet, and are not likely to in the future. It is bringing in too much disorder to the group, and we need to move on to be impeccable, clean and tight. It is better to have 12 impeccable warriors than 50 rotten ones. Therefore, ask if you have used them unwisely and purify them in your system so they not be withdrawn. With any misuse in a chakra they will be withdrawn so as one may not send out energy with the will. Misuse of the brow chakra might be using the intellect for monetary gain (for example) and the solar plexus for hate.

If our group is impeccable then the less impeccable may keep their souls. This is Law for the beginning of a Holy Cycle---the core group must be flawless, saints, and this sets the wheels in motion karmically. Why do we need 12? For a war party it relates to the directions of force, lines of karma, the 12 months, the mystical 12 of $1+2=3$, and combinations of 3, plus the 4th (which is the plane of matter: $3 \times 4=12$). Should we not have at least 12 Holy warriors, we lose everything. If we do not, the next wave of Holiness in this cycle of the earth is gone.

One may ask if others on the earth are impeccable and can do this work. But the strength lies in a whole party together, unified in purpose, with a teacher and understanding of Law. This is not a sci-fi situation where we telepathically connect in a New Age garden. It is the law that we need 12 impeccable warriors; not counting T2 and T3. Without 12 the next cycle will be nothing but a time of darkness. Power is formed in a party of 12 or more.

In the Bible it says if 2 or more are together (though it is 3 or more) they could represent the Father, Son and Holy Spirit to do God's will, but that is not a war party. It is the core, the beam of light for war. Also, three can summon the Holy Powers in the name of Jesus to help, if the three are impeccable. This means they must have a resonance to the vibratory frequency of the sound of holiness and the waveform that represents the Christ Consciousness. If one can pull together a Christ Consciousness emanation---which is not the spoken word, but the emanation, it is the vibratory frequency of the Divinity of Jesus, which is a frequency and waveform, not the spoken name---and bring it into manifestation though one's impeccability, then one may form a 12 person war party.

We have to have 4 directions and 4 couriers; to have at least three people in four directions. There will come a time we can be in a world without the loss of souls. The core party has to be so free of contamination and be illustrations of sainthood, essentially. We have to be better (?) or how would we have the power to change? T2 asks us to not be pretty good, but flawless. We may look at T2 and not think of her as flawless but that may be our lack of understanding of the manifestation of Law.

To preserve souls we need to be impeccable. First that involves no spraying from the chakras due to lack of control with the emotions, thoughts, speech, ideas or from neediness. Secondly, the sexual energy needs to come through the pineal. Some need training to be impeccable in the physical and emotional. If one indulges in the past or future it removes the power of the now. Without now-time power one could be a peripheral warrior---maybe.

We must not slip into the past, present or future with a link to zombies and then power-in dark forces to the group. We are in the dark ages of the earth now. Defiance of every major Law is prevalent in almost every church; with homosexual preachers, the blurring of male/female roles, the idea of no evil or the idea that one may be mental and be holy. This has brought the Golden Age of Christianity to a thought system and defiled it. We are in the dark ages and we have two choices: one, to separate ourselves from the darkness and seek out light or two, align with the darkness.

If one were blind and found the light, would one know it? One might feel the warmth but wonder if one is fooled. If one received sight and saw the light, one may say it is the false light of Lucifer. If one wants a way out, there are plenty of excuses. This is more than teachings; this is the time to bring the earth out of the dark ages. How, is a mystery to T2. The Divine Powers are working mightily, but they cannot do it against free will. The Holy Beings invariably try to give the self back (to you). That is why a common theme here is asking "How many people am I" and working towards the removal of all others to be oneself in the now (not last month or the future)---to be completely and cleanly our own identity.

Some may say that T2 tries to hypnotize and that this is a sicko cult. But cults do the opposite of these teachings and try to link one's identity to others. For example the Templars try to merge identities with the concept of Unity and the principle of everything being beautiful. Our destiny is to be a cell in the body of Christ. We can't do it if we are not ourselves, as it goes against free will. Above all we must function within free will. We must let go of the zombies so that in the future we may help them.

T2 asks us not to look for any bank or port. This is a weird boat on a strong sea with no land, and if we look at the land or port we will go down. She asks us to be superhuman and if we don't do this, the boat cannot lead others to the other land.

Some students have squirted monadic substance out at a disastrous level. Monadic squirts relate to conflict with Law on the level of intention. This creates egoic elementals from the very soul blood and the reason it leaks out is generally the usual things:

Creation of Egoic Elementals:

- 1) No belief in the hierarchy: which would mean no order or Law and creating one's own reality, or hatred of authority or the person in charge, hatred of gender, reality, truth, God---anything or any person.
- 2) Superficial Love: that one is so attached to a certain person they are trying to will-in Divine graces without going with Law. This is a hatred of Law and it is against free will and cause and effect.
- 3) If a person says they don't want to believe there is a problem---then there is nothing to do (or act upon). If one knows what they are doing---as it reflects intention, and (this attitude) continues then the patches on the monad cannot continue to be repaired.

Can you imagine anything worse than to tell someone they have no soul? You may think (the teachers) have it plush, but they worry about souls and must tell a person that if they ignore it, they lose it and then they may have to say the soul is lost. In the past, T1 did not say to any student leaving that they had lost their soul due to the relic that remained and the hope that the tissues would resonate and the student would pray for another soul. She did not want to discourage them though they wanted to kill, defile and they hated her. For example one former student moved from a million dollar house in California to a shack in (this town) saying he loved T1 and he had a relic as of yesterday. T2 had hoped he would resonate with holiness but he used it against this teaching. The relics are being recalled, there is no reason to hide the truth and hope that things would change. The ex-students hated the relic within them and used the power sources for evil.

Now students are making egoic elementals from the soul-blood and have lost so much it is frightening to behold. The absolute quantities will not be revealed. Intellectualization of the soul, group consciousness and thinking "Is the world so bad, why can't we be in the world?" and "This (stuff) is crazy". Those thoughts may seem benign but what we do not realize is that these thoughts 300 years ago made no difference, but now in the age of Air, thoughts are *things* and the power we have is like a thing. Thoughts are directors of form and what we speak is form in shapes before you. If you find a thought coming through to you, that you know gnostically to not be true and yet you own it---the soul blood will be used to create thoughts and you will lose your soul. Will this always be true? Not necessarily. Our forms are evolving and it may be different in the years to come. T2's hope is that many people receive souls and are able to keep them. For the core group one can see the loss.

If you receive thoughts from another, don't cling to them. Never own a thought that is defiling to this work, or T2 guarantees we will lose our souls. Do not entertain the dark brothers mentally, spiritually or physically. If we have thoughts against Law or things that are holy we will lose our souls. The tendency to mentalism about the soul is so strong in this culture that it is a thing of pride to see from all angles and talk lucidly about the soul. If we become like William B. Buckley we lose our souls.

If we know in our heart that this is holy, let no thought be random that is against holiness, or be hateful or defiling. Write out sayings on pieces of paper that will allow one to think properly. The Course of Miracles, though often misused, has many affirmations to retrain the thoughts so as to repel the dark force thought. For example instead of thinking "No way am I going to make it, she thinks I'm a slime-ball, she hates me", instead think "I am a part of God and divine. I am holy. My thoughts are filled with holiness. I love Law and choose to follow Law." Sing the Beatitudes. Find mental ways to cling to the divine aspect of yourself. *Will* to not to be defiled by forces. Will to remain a beacon of light to all around you and maintain the connection like a beam of light.

Sing things to soothe the spirit in times of trouble and retreat to a place in the self to survive. If you feel tormented, hostile or fearful, sing He Leadeth Me. Find a few things that keep us in line as opposed to thoughts that lead us down the false paths. Remember that Jesus took concrete Laws such as "Thou Shalt Not Kill" and said that those who have these thoughts have already done the action in the heart. "Except that you are more holy than the most holy in the churches, you are not holy"...Jesus was in the dark ages of the soul then. We are in the dark ages now.

What does it mean; "Blessed are the poor in spirit for they shall inherit the Kingdom of Heaven"? It means one is humble and meek and seeks not glamour but a job as a janitor of the earth.

"Blessed are they that mourn, for they shall be comforted". When we mourn we have to know that someone is dead. We have to know the truth, about zombies and the state of the earth, and we shall be comforted.

"Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth". Means to go about our tasks not with a sword of destruction, but humbly and with maneuvers like the martial arts, to move side to side with a dance of grace; not aggression but with a meek attitude.

"Blessed are those that hunger, for they shall be filled". Those that think they know it all don't need more. One stops at a certain point if one has 'learned it all'. At one level, to defy the Law of Change defies what is holy. If one does not hunger for righteousness one is dead.

"Blessed are the merciful, for they shall receive mercy". Be merciful with others. For example, T1 left relics in liars, defilers, perverts and thieves in the merciful hope that they would change their minds.

“Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God”. This means to never defile and to struggle on even with mistakes. Say "Today I do my best and aspire with all I have to be honorable, noble (and to remain?) in my alignment with that which is great.

“Blessed are the peacemakers, for they are the children of God”. The most prevalent trait is to start disorder among members and accuse others of something done. Love each other, pray and help.

“Blessed are the persecuted for righteousness sake, for they shall inherit the Kingdom of Heaven”. One may leave families, jobs and spouses. And consider that the student is not greater than the master. One is not asked to do more than the teacher. It is not that one has to give it all up, but one must be willing to release. When Jesus asked the wealthy man to give all that he had to the poor, the man loved money more than his soul. We must not do this or we lose our soul.

If people did not listen then, they may not now. We must try and it is not whether we win or lose or whether people listen, but it matters to be truly aligned with our own soul and if one does not, one will spray-out and die. With the children we can pull back their leaks within Law. People may be given souls, but how can they keep them without a beacon of light to follow? Shift gears when dealing with the horrors of zombie reality. Play music, do physical labor, keep away from destruction and any disharmonious foreign in or self out. Ask for divine help to heal the leaks. And we must ask within Law.

The relics empowered the zombies to link into us. Sometimes other things interfere with Holy Desire. Be careful what you ask for, as you may get it. If one hasn't passed an initiation, one may be in danger with a blessing or comfort. What is given may be too strong and it may lure us away from the soul. One may be given something and be unbalanced because one wanted something more than God. One would become evil. **The initiations get higher and more difficult** as we ascend and become more powerful. **Pray:** "I ask that I be given no powers or comforts that I am not able to resist. No pleasures that I cannot resist; mental, social or physical that would lead me away from my soul."

We must tell one student to come here within 3 days, or he will lose the soul. It is better to be horrified than to lose the option. We don't want people here for some bizarre, sicko reason, but to protect the soul. One case involves the Law of Free Will and if one argues in the mind or has mental fantasies, one degenerates.

When people lose their souls they think we are nutty. They lose the pain of awareness. One student's situation is mentalism, with the asking "Is this real?" The student at heart knows this is real. The Holy Beings tried to get us to understand. They pulled out all stops with the smell of cedars, and our hearing them call to us "Linda, Linda". And people still go away and say it is an illusion. T2 knows it is real, and she works 24 hours a day at it.

It is a horrible thing to tell someone they have lost their soul. This is the season for (the monadic) spraying. T2 does not see within Law how to regenerate monadic substance once it is gone. Why did she not warn us earlier? We were warned over and over again, with the Laws and Virtues. If we don't listen, we can't kill the messenger if we don't like the message.

T2 encourages all of us to be impeccable during this time. The current time is like a spherical squeeze on the monad. The least amount of pressure squirts it out. Pray to the Holy Beings to seal the leaks.

Monadic Substance Demons: Pray to Uriel and Michael to destroy on the spot. These are very strong and destructive demons. **Monadic Substance Egoics:** These are less malefic. If one sees monadic substance in the room, know someone is losing their soul. We can't be coy about it. It is not a time to be coy. If we lose it all, we have to be asked to leave.

Time Pulls and Logoic Expansion Lesson and Time Chart

LESSON September 22, 1993

The damage done by government scientists and psychics regarding time travel was profound, and yet much of the damage is being reversed now. Despite the assistance of holy beings, humanity has much to do to avoid the complete destruction of human consciousness on a large scale. Within the scope of the Laws of Karma and Grace rests responsibility for human action. Both human purification and prayers are needed for salvation of the masses.

If one human can impeccably change himself from a vulgar whining animal to a saint, then a group can do so. If a group can change from a pitiful group of ragtag complainers to a coherent, harmoniously-aligned family of lovers of Law, then the world can change.

The mysteries of movement within different time angles hold the keys to personal and planetary change. The Law of Free Will was used for destruction when history was changed (around 1940). At that time, a cruel split occurred when the past was changed. It is a hard concept for many of you to understand that the current year, 1993, is really the past for (the teachers). We are from your future, in a time called "Time as it should be". If you are in the third/fourth layer of time, we would be considered from the seventh layer of time.

The split time, created posthumously on the Earth in 1940, changed our past, and threatened the destruction of all future Earth cycle progressions. For that reason, and against all odds, (T1's) sixth level nagual and her dual male nagual entered into lower human forms to try to reverse the damage. After many difficulties in remembering and translating the

problems and solutions to the human brain, and after the death of the fourth to sixth nagual female layers of consciousness, the male sixth nagual managed to survive. It was carried with great stress upon the organism of the yin body of (T1). Without the descension of the seventh female layer, and the subsequent reforming of lower layers of the female nagual to match the male, there would have been no possibility of the correction of the destruction of the Earth.

Throughout the history of the Earth layers of civilization, nagual men and women have been chosen to be intercessors between humanity and divinity. Some of them have refused to refine the lower selves in such a way as to follow the Law of Correspondence, and so became evil sorcerers. The reason that these teachings stress the development of Virtues is that the alignment with Law is the heart of the right-hand-of-God power. Alignment with chaos is the heart of the left-hand path of destruction. The ancient teachings tell us that God threw out orderly sparks on the right side, and disorderly sparks on the left side of his throne, creating physical manifestation by the Law of Polarity.

Miracles have occurred in this little group of warriors, including the bestowal of nagual powers upon the members. Some of you did not have the mental/physical balance needed to retain those powers, or acted hastily, not realizing your responsibility. Some of you began to think it was a mental game, or became reckless and lacked respect for hierarchy under the local direction of (the teachers). Even so, the only requirement has been that you earnestly strive each waking day to align with Law, and great mercy has been shown to you. It is not the desire of the holy beings watching over this group to dangle mistakes before your eyes so as to encourage the destructive emotions of regret, blame or shame. It is merely their desire that you learn and incorporate the teachings given at great price to the nervous systems of your benefactor teachers.

The humans born since 1940 have been greatly affected by the time split in their genetic and mental characteristics. Even though many layers of the corpse manifestations have been healed, the mental/emotional auric components are now coming into healing focus. Your individual ideas of self are based upon the mistaken notions that took root during the time split, and so defy all that is holy.

The time split was similar to the creation of a huge sucker world, which is a death sentence to souls. Eating from the tree of knowledge of good and evil refers to defiance of the Law of Polarity. Whenever the desire for power causes one to embrace the powers of destruction, thereby moving toward to left side of God, a type of sucker world is created to encapsulate the disorder, sealing it off from the holy body of Christ (of which humanity should be).

The key lie that spread throughout churches and through other systems since 1940 was that evil does not exist, but is merely an illusion to create separation. People began to use the word "separation" as a tool against holy students of Law. The evil ones cleverly twisted the word to imply that anyone who believed in the Law of Spiritual Polarity was encouraging separation from God and from each other. In truth, anyone who fails to recognize disorder (evil) cannot see order (God). To be unseparated from God's Will means to align with Law, not to align with anyone who crosses your earthly path.

Those that failed to recognize the existence of Law began to "do their own thing" to such an extent that civilization is on the brink of destruction. Theft, drug abuse and immoral sexual behavior are rewarded by the welfare system. The concept of a victim underclass goes against the Law of Cause and Effect, and yet countless "idealists" lobby for increased spending to pay for the laziness and karma of others. The sexual defiance of the Law of Gender has caused havoc in the family systems, and created a generation of violent gender-benders. The Law of Vibration is defied by the vulgar music and art of such people.

To go back in time to remove the heart of the split time was an incredible feat, and yet the greatest task of all is still before us. Many of the physical, mental, and spiritual contaminations of the major time split are being healed, as the dominos fall before us in the aftermath of the struggle. Most people became zombies because they followed the path of the evil split time, and did not endure the difficult path of holiness. It is our desire to see many of these people restored to souls at some point, if they can ever be introduced to Divine Law in such a way as to keep their focus on holy time, and not man's fantasy memory of split time. Split time is the "do your own thing" time, whereas holy time is "do the Will of God" time.

It is more than a mental metaphor to say that groups of people on the Earth can follow different time paths and arrive in different locations in the future. Those who develop personal sucker worlds are in a loop of time, and they die in those loops, never to progress. Those loops are like an answering machine cassette tape that repeats a voice message. People who obsess about personal realities create their own hells in that manner of circular thought.

Every couple of thousand Earth years or so, civilizations tend to reach a peak of disorder, and teachers are sent from "Time as it should be" to teach Law and Order, so as to stabilize the spiritual system, to prevent the annihilation that is sure to come unless order is restored. The disorder of past cycles was due to the loss of holy influence as a result of transcendence of holy humans into future worlds of Earthly Time As It Should Be (which includes heavens). When the holy ones left, disorder reigned, and the brave teacher came to start all over again.

This last cycle was different, due to the time split. The split caused a premature evacuation of holy humans to safe regions, and left a spiritual darkness upon the Earth. The holocausts of war, drugs, social acceptance of sexual deviation, and the destruction of the family structures soon followed. With so few remaining teachers of any value, the young people followed gurus that led them into the destruction of indulgent meditation in place of personal change. Orgasmic meditation

became the standard with which to judge alignment with God, rather than one's own behaviors, speech, thoughts, and hard work. Euphoria became the standard of holiness, and the painful self-examination of the soul was soon forgotten.

To change the past does not automatically erase the present. If a human tries to reshape the past through an attachment to an idea, a Law-hating person, place or things, then a sucker world will form at the point of tension in the ghost spot of disorder in space where the old time split was. If a person does not call all pieces of his aura back from those ghost spots, then he will leak out the many holes, and lose monadic substance. Eventually, his soul will collapse, because of the Laws of Cause and Effect, Change, Use, Correspondence, Polarity, and Vibration.

The expansive nature of the Earth cycles cause us to be ever pulled back to the fiery arm of God. It is as though physical manifestation occurs with two joined triangles, forming a square (air, fire, water/mercury, crystallization). Normal human time is within that square, along the line of the Son aspect (mercury/water). At the end of each cycle, holy teachers come in along the line of the yin/air Holy Spirit, to join the Son, and form a path to the line of the fiery Father. At the line of the Father, purification by the trials of fire occur, so that the persons so worthy can move toward the New Earth in Time As It Should Be. Time As It Should Be is holy time, whereas Earth time as you now know it is the training ground for souls of each era. The deviant sucker or split times are the hells created through the creative forces that have been misused by the sons of God.

The base chakra exists in the center of the square, and the higher chakras extend toward the line of Fire (Father). Anyone who moves toward materialism is moving toward death of the soul, as the tension of the end of each cycle causes those people who hate the Father or the Yin Holy Spirit to be pulled asunder. The need to align with Law is far more vital now, at the end of the age, than it was fifty years ago. A person would not so readily lose his soul then, because the tension of the time spot along the arm of the Father had not moved as far a distance from the Earth system so as to create snapping in those who resisted Law.

Alignment with Law is the only way to avoid leaking monadic fluid at this time. Pulling the self back from all sucker worlds and split time must be the priority of each student/warrior. In two days, the mental miasm layers of your auras will become stretched to the limit, if you leave your parts of self in the old worlds, ripping you asunder, as the Earth moves toward the fiery arm of God.

We have struggled to help you align your corpse aura, and now your thoughts and feelings aura, in all directions and in all time frames, with Law. Anyone with a tendency to mentally argue about Law has had a hard time of late. Anyone with sexual contamination had a difficult time during the corpse healing tension time last week. Soon it will be that those students with a tendency to go nuts will be pulled to do so.

To call home your lost pieces of self, remember to face all the directions of the bagua, and think in terms of rings going ever outward from your aura. Using the chart with years on it is helpful, or just sense how many rings out from your body core the disordered chunk of egoic self is stuck. Pull the dowsed lost piece home to your core, and ask the holy beings (in particular the third level auric rebuilders) to clean it off. When it is placed back into the leaking hole of your aura, you will feel stronger. The same procedure is used for corpse aura, mental/emotional aura, and miasmatic layers of lost self pieces. You don't have to dowse where or with whom the lost piece is associated, for that may waste your precious time, and leave holes in your aura that your collapse your soul.

It is vital that you survive this time with a sense of calm balance, and realize that you are facing the burning bush in which to annihilate your old pseudo-selves. Take this as an opportunity to rapidly recapitulate your weak lower selves, so as to awaken to your divine selves. GR September 22, 1993

CHART LIST September 22, 1993 *Seven chakras plus the five traits (air, fire, water, mercury, and azoth - the alchemical Mystery ingredient) are the twelve new world aspects.*

Direction appears as up to us, is actually up and to the right.

Purification of the chakras on all layers is done by fire trials before the soul moves to the next cycle along the arm of God.

Loop time is egocentric, an own-reality created hell, enclosed like an abscess.

Time As It Should Be is moving to the will of the Father in creative expansion (correct direction to crown chakra and next cycle).

List of Times:

Evil Demon Time	Beneficial Daemon Time	Human Time	Death Time
Evil Time	Holy Being Time	Devil Time	God's Time
No Time	Man's Time	Past/present/future	Holy Angel Time
Fallen Angel Time	Animal Time	Mineral Time	Succubus/Incubus Time
Fallen Human Time	Other Time		

SEPTEMBER 22, 1993

Purification of chakras on all layers is done by fire trials before the soul and moves to the next cycle along the arm of God.

FLOW CHART: (Drawn chart currently not available)

Logos

Black Holes

Left Side; Chaos

People within Square

Mental Corpse Emotional Miasm Aura Crystallization

(Hells) Ray-octave

Split Time

(Hells)

Sucker

Worlds

Material Retro Base Pelvic Solar plexus Heart Throat Brow Crown

Father

Fire

System of Ten Virtues

System of Twelve Virtues: Seven chakras plus the five traits (air, fire, water, mercury, and azoth - the alchemical mystery ingredient) are the twelve new world aspects.

Air

Holy Spirit

Son

Water/mercury

Right arm of the Father

God Expanding

Out...Future...Earths

Direction appears as up to us is actually up and to the right.

At end of Earth time, those souls who do not follow the correct flow of Logos will be destroyed (composted).

Chaos...Logos...Earth Time...Time As It Should Be...Progression

We are nearing the end of this Earth cycle of time.

Loop time is egocentric; own-reality created hell, enclosed like an abscess.

Time As It Should Be - moving to the will of the Father in creative expansion (correct direction to crown chakra and next cycle). Only those who climb Jacob's ladder ascend to the new Heaven and Earth.

Thoughts - no matter what date - indicate a part of self out. This can be to a person, place, or idea in a past self, selves, an old soul matrix or former dual soul connection, parental idea impregnated into your own mental aura, or a group idea.

The lower self is composed of:

Corpse...Corpse Aura...Mental Body...Emotional Body...Mental Miasms...Physical Obsessions

We are here In 2 days, this will surface. Mental miasms are a deeper refection of the former self/soul diseases of your prior spiritual state receiving these teachings reflected upon your lower aura. Your soul does not match your lower self.

Identification with old thoughts: Thought pieces of the old self are trying to come home. They are a part of your lower power. Determine their location on a 360 scale, find the chakra with which they are associated and the time frame from which they are lost and will them back. Ask the Third Level Auric Rebuilders to help you clean them off and restore the substance to your current aura.

TIME CHART:

Three Times

Time (now canceled)

Old Selves

Now Time Selves

Perverted Dead Earth

Split Time

Dead Earth Time

PULLS

Left 1940

Self As It Should Be In Law

Time of New Earth/Heaven

Soul

Logos

Dowsing Practice: Times, Auras and Problems

CLASS NOTES September 23, 1993

Feel groggy this morning? Parts of the sexual aura that were out are now coming in for a landing. The foreign parts are trying to dislodge to allow one's own parts to re-enter. Send the foreign out of the bottom (sic) and return it, it does not siphon. If the holes in the aura are plugged with other energies, one's sexual aura will hover around the head and make one groggy.

Ask: Where is foreign sex aura/in?: Check the colors, directions, will it out and will yours to return to fill the position. Men tend to lose the prostate, women the ovaries and the wall of the bladder.

Loss of sex aura may not necessarily be to previous lovers, but it is most likely. For those who have spiritual healing forces, the loss will go beyond the sex act. Force or energy with a desire elemental, is a component to the sex aura and is unrelated to sex. When one is contaminated with foreign or missing sex aura, this has aspects of the procreative system. Check the body parts (especially the sexual chart) to find parts of aura out/in. If one has a whole lot out/in, this may translate to physical discomfort, agitation, uterine pain or prostate swelling, bladder infections, pelvic fullness or infection of the urinary/sexual tracts.

Someone embedded in your sexual system may not have come from a desire for sex, but perhaps a desire for some other aspect. Say a lifelong friend of the same sex may just miss you. Any strong desire takes on a force and propels it. There is a fine line between emotional/romantic feelings for the opposite sex and the emotional/mental auric component with desires for food, God, truth, anything.

It is interesting how the two are separate; say one may have a great romantic attraction to someone, and yet the sex is not much. Or, a person may have been great in bed, but one may have had no romantic attraction to them. However, we virgins may not have experienced this. A story about Jo (the dog) followed; how he peed on T3 from fear of a protective St. Michael Angel who stays with T3 full time. This Angel is a particularly fierce one.

Consider Past/Present/Future/Sucker/Other times when clearing and retrieving the sex aura: use your hand to find the direction, as many come from below and occasionally above.

Check Vestigial Tails: Students have extended vestigial tails drooping into the ground, the length of which depends on our level of depravity and how low we can go. Check inches, feet, miles. **Check Primary Tail and Secondary Shadow Tail** (which can form rapidly and after a while become a part of the person). These segments are where many desire and sex aura energies settle. **DO:**

- 1) Check the each segment first by traits (colors).
- 2) Check for zombie/student
- 3) For students, return the threads, as they are a part of the other person and are fed by creative forces. Then disintegrate the segment.
- 4) If it is from a zombie or a dead person, disintegrate the segment. Check for left hand portals and disintegrate those.
- 5) Check for threads into other people.

Vestigial Tail Desire Elementals: These are retro from zombies. Check direction and time (including split time). Check the circle chart and blast. (See *Circle Auric Chart*). One student had a relic from T3 that had dropped to become a tail segment. This would dowse as a: **Desire Hologram of Creation**, and it forms a retro portal. In this case it was from resonating with a zombie. Return threads, and disintegrate.

Check: For any residual relic that may be sucking creative powers through the chakras.

One student was losing monadic fluid from another who had been empowered with the relics. Blast and disintegrate ties and contaminated relics in the people no longer with us. Sometimes the relics get ripe for misuse. Ji had 30 connections in the room through the student's adrenals and pelvis. These dowse as: **Desire Portals** and are a creative substance drain and a sex aura problem. They chew our cords. Ji currently has 200 right hand portals and as of last night she had none. How did she get these? (T2 did not answer this).

It is a very serious thing to accept a student. If one is a bad apple they quickly poison the whole barrel.

Holy Being Portals: Check for Holy Beings and Angelic elementals gone nuts. Ask to disintegrate.

FI Vestigial Tail Desire Elementals: 500 bits of FI were found in the students through her intense desire to be here and to be a nagal. Blast all FI connections by first removing all power sources and then checking sucker and split world times.

Vestigial Tail Contamination Below/in the earth: This has to do with any relic or blessing that fell down below the earth. Disintegrate. **Self Below/in the earth:** Check for parts of self in the earth from a string of one's self or a piece of aura slipped below and left dangling in the earth. Pull them back and clean them off. Check the children.

Auric Holes Contaminated from the Grid: These are like floating sexual obsessions. When one is affected by the grid one may have dreams of old lovers. Don't take this too seriously one can be very influenced by the clouds and our brains will translate it to thinking of people that we know. **SIPHON:** Many weather conditions are affected by obsession clouds; note the

sky may seem grey and overcast and with enough siphoning the sun may come out. Obsession clouds weaken cords and can make them snap if one is vulnerable.

Does your dog have bad poop? Check for hooks into pets from children. Pets may get sick with lots of egoics from children, check every day. If the kids start to act like dogs, tell the children to clear themselves.

Found: Parts of people slung out of the aura like from a centrifuge. Relics from T1 in frozen time are being pulled out of the aura because they are hooked into parts that have identified with T1. These must be removed as they form too many portals to other people and become entangled as in a web. We may be given new relics without contamination.

Timing is important for clearings. Today desire essence substance is in season and the relics may represent a particular type. The relics had come to the surface like a boil. The 4th level disintegrator was asked to blast all frozen time T1 relics and blessings on all layers. At every conference T1 gave relics to all attending, otherwise she couldn't teach unless all had been given something they could resonate with.

Relics: Have a distinct substance to them---previously referred to as {T1}-Globs. These have an aspect of Air/Fire/Water-Mercury with a color overlay.

Blessings: These have an aspect of color.

Check:

Desire Substances in/out: Check color chart, Time and Direction. Blast

Planet Desire Substances in/out: same.

Forteething babies: Use round steak bones (put on string or pacifier), or frozen carrots.

Hatched Dreaming Bodies: T1 hatched dreaming bodies and gave as guardian angels. With pollution, the dreaming bodies go crazy. Destroy. One person (a zombie) had a holy relic in the brow chakra and was profoundly depressed because they did not want to see truth and they were forced to see the zombie state. They were near suicide because they did not want to be holy and they did not know how to remove the relic. It was destroyed. Know that to people who are disordered, holiness is painful and that is why (those who are holy) are hated.

The more holy one is, the more hated. People will perceive us as evil unless we shield ourselves. Those who have inverse power centers will most strongly feel the holy emanations. The simple zombies who were previously animals will be less likely to feel anything and will be very friendly. The previous Nephilim and Suns will be hate filled when they meet a holy person. They will turn the eyes and show great loathing.

To Shield the Holy Aura: take the outermost layer of the aura and put a superficial face on it which mirrors the zombie's emanations. It is an aura NLP technique---body postures don't work, as this is a spiritual plane causation. Frequency and waveform changes on the shell of the aura will cause zombies to relax. When on the telephone remove the auras and talk with a shell; the elemental personality and corpse. This is a safe thing to do: shifting the sheath dulls it enough that it will feel like it has no emanation. One could be run into and not noticed by zombies.

Practice:

1) Shifting the auric shells to the other's emanation (superficially). Always remember who you are and keep an arm's length with what you do.

2) Invisibility aura: Take on the room's emanations with one's outer aura. This is non-resistance. Think of being the air in the room.

WARTS ON A STRING:

1) Insanity Miasms: This is related to sucker worlds; past, present and future. Find, disintegrate and use the colors, times, directions; yin/yang. This has a fluid component that is like a bad homeopathic influence in the aura. One could have taken on the pattern from resonating with people known.

2) Inverse Planetary and Ray Octave Miasms: This relates to a trial not passed or a private reality impregnated on the aura. Check regarding sucker worlds and malefic connections through colors, times, directions and yin/yang.

There was a time when T1 suggested using an aura meter to detect contamination far from the body. These threads may string out hundreds of feet and then bulge into a balloon. They are very disabling and weakening as they drag through crap. **CHECK:**

1) Put self in the center of concentric circles and consider each ring in inches, feet, 10- 100 feet. No telling what one may find.

2) Check the world map for warts on a string. One may find one in China.

Insanity Wart Virus on a String: These will be found on places of the earth where we have spread the virus like herpes to other people. Blast nagual powers and Virtues. How are they spread---through sexual contact, precious body fluids and meditation orgasm globules. **DO:** Layers for each color and blast the whole aura for insanity warts and virus.

We may be able to disintegrate all warts: Blast entire body and ask for each color/trait; past/present/future/sucker/other; (ask for mercury and crystal as well).

Monadic Virus Fluid: Some are leaking monadic fluid due to the wart virus spread to the monad. Blast each color/trait separately and check the circle body parts chart.

Insanity Spore-ing Cilia: Some have an auric aspect like hairs; insanity tendrils. They don't seem to be ours, but they come out like hair roots dug into the aura and they are spore-ing out. Blast along the colors/traits and location in a circle. Be sure to get the spores. Check past/present/future/sucker.

Insanity Receptor Site: Some were born with this and it can occur on any part of the aura. It may be from insanity in the family or from having worked with the insane. Blast Name of God.

Insanity Auric Pimples: These don't project in but are like something plucked out and drawn somewhere. DO: disintegrating force on the pimple. Check direction, etc. Use aura meter if you are not as good with using your hand for direction.

Black Moles: These are flat to the surface and represent cultural insanity auric birth marks. Disintegrate. A Port Wine Stain is a major genetic thing. Remember past/present/future/sucker/other. These aspects of the aura tend to pull us to the past. An insanity condition can have an auric part of self clinging to an insanity condition that is already healed and it could reform.

Insanity Melanomas and Seeds: disintegrate.

Mental Level Birth Auric Injury: In the night, T2 found another layer of the birth trauma/mental outer layer. This is not a hole, but a trauma. It is a soul shock from being brought back to incarnation, it is a common auric injury site. Do: Name of God

Future Birth Injury: When we healed from split time, our auras swung back into the future as a polarity reaction, and before the aura settled back into the present, any weak spots might show as an injury in the future. Do: Name of God

Sexual Secretion Portals for Insanity: From previous sexual partners who might be nutty, or any of their nutty partners, past/future. *Don't ask the Holy Beings to do something one can do for yourself.*

Lower Aura Reflections of Spiritual Disorder *Lesson*

LESSON September 25, 1993

Many of you are now manifesting symptoms of spiritual disorders reflecting downward to your lower auras. These can be primary or secondary disorders. In other words, the seed of the disorder can originate from your desire to create your own reality, or another person's desire to create their own reality with you inside it.

These usually manifest in the lower aura as sucker world loops upon a certain chakra. They can be easily dowsed as abnormal auric projections from any part of the body, as well, especially the legs, feet, and hands. Since holy beings, dreaming bodies, nagual bodies, and light bodies emanate from certain acupuncture meridians, such sucker world contamination can easily contaminate and damage them. Obsession clouds come out of these sucker worlds. You must do the things on the Pull From chart to clear the obsession clouds. There is a fundamental physical aspect to these contaminations of the lower aura.

Someone else's primary sucker world can easily influence a whole group of people who then may form resonating primary sucker worlds. The creative forces of the right hand of God or the chaotic left hand portals can be used for their formation. Zombies have no such creative power unless a person with a power source hooks into them.

The archetypal animal demons could be said to originate from traits of certain lines of power emanating from such sucker worlds. A misuse of the Virtue of Will and Power could create a King and Queen CaraCara demon set, and from them spring distortions of all the other Virtues, in the distorted shapes of demon animals.

If the King and Queen of a major sucker world are destroyed, then they can be reformed by a defiant student who has a soul creative force. Generative sexual energy usually enters into the creation of such worlds, because it is key to the creation of beings and worlds. Therefore, the careful monitoring of the spiritual sexual forces is necessary by the serious student of Law.

People who were born with distorted souls from lifetimes of spiritual disorder often would have dowsed as "Thing" types rather than Suns in this incarnation, even before the massive death of souls. They often acted or looked like the primary animal of their bend of disordered Virtue. In severe cases, such spiritual monsters became demon factories for the awful Things, and so contaminated everyone around them with dark forces that imbedded into body organs and produced illness. This is still occurring, but on another octave.

All of you have been given a great deal of help in cleaning up your primary monadic disorder, even if it took a major overhaul or a new soul in which to house your consciousness. Unfortunately, some of the blessed students resorted to old habits, and started recreating the very disorders from which they were delivered. The seriousness of this mistake cannot be overemphasized.

Jga and Jm have infected the whole group with orgasmic meditation sucker world globules, which have taken root in some of you, and hideously flowered. The spiritual root of their disorder was, and still is, in their desire to shut their eyes and have autoerotic experiences and think that they were communing with the Holy Spirit. The belief that God is in some self-induced mental state defies several laws, and encourages such people to use creative power as an orgasmic tool, rather than as

a power to expand the Divine Plan over the Earth through holy creative potential. Demons of a lemming type and wolf type were among the sucker world creations released in the monastery to torment children, Chihuahuas and you.

If even one of you feeds Jm or any other zombie a power line through an egoic hook, then such sucker world globules can infect the whole group. The zombie can then hook into another zombie with even worse sucker worlds, and funnel them all to the whole group. All zombie sympathy threads must be stopped by all of you, or you will surely go astray.

You must not indulge in considering a zombie's good points, for they are poison to you and this holy work. He who breaks part of the Law breaks all of the Law. Each Virtue is the sum total of all the other Virtues. Remember and beware.

There are other sucker worlds among you based upon decisions on the intention level that go against Law. The realm of intention impacts the monad, and can cause you to snap threads. Unless you discover your mistakes in this realm, and remove your egoic connections to zombies, then you cannot be a warrior of any worth.

Some of you are infected with sucker worlds relating to the belief that the emotions, thoughts, and physical body are you, rather than your spiritual consciousness being the real you. If you hold this mistaken idea, then you will be continually drawn into the zombie world of the lower focus, and fail to rise in gnostic awareness. Your emotional memories are aspects of your pseudo-self, and should be viewed as no different than a foot or arm of a corpse. They are part of a disposable self, while your higher consciousness of the Logoic Laws is the part of you that can have eternal life, even in different, ever more refined souls. If you cannot remember your connection to the Logoic Truths at the end of your corpse life, then you cannot transfer such knowledge to another form in the next corpse life. There is, after all, just one life: the life of your Higher Consciousness. If you focus your attention on the indulgence of emotional memories or false ideas, then you will die to your True Self (God consciousness) and be no different than a road-kill dog. When one's idea of God is physical, one creates a graven image of God in the image of the evil cabala.

We must root out these false ideas that have crept into your lower auras, although dripping down from your soul intentions. Thinking that human, personal love is God is one major intentional error that produces sucker worlds. Feeling like a victim, or that you must save someone else who hates the Law, will produce sucker world disorders. You can measure your per cent of monadic deviation from divine law in the realm of intention.

All of your current problems are based in such errors.

GR September 25, 1993

Personal Desires Create Sucker Worlds; Recapitulation

25 SEPTEMBER 1993 Class Notes

Power threads need to be pulled out of sucker worlds. **Check** pelvis, below the legs, vestigial tail, feet, legs, hands (often) faces and any or multiple chakras for sucker worlds, along with;

Spore Seed Globules (may cause sneezing). Sensations in the chest may originate from the base chakra and are related to romantic love, which is a misuse if one is indulgent. Thought and the intention to think are creative. What we *will* ourselves to do or not to do, is intention. If we say "I have no strength" it is not the proper use of power but is in the realm of disorder.

Monads are leaking due to animal archetypes creating holes in the soul. When people snap and leak, T2 can refill the monad within a certain time, but the problem lies in not addressing the issues represented, and some students continue to snap. Whenever a student snaps it creates a pain so profound T2 and T3 can hardly take a breath. But it is their responsibility to help us to not snap or leak. Much work over the last week couldn't be done until T3 was back. The heavens rejoice that he is back to restore.

It is absolutely imperative to not tell people about their sucker worlds. This is for T3 to say, and he will designate a student to consult with should he not be available. Track down direct and indirect zombie links yourself; do not tell someone they are a source. We need the teachers to intervene to stop contention among the group. And, it is absolutely the hooks into zombies which are a major cause of disturbance here.

If we had no zombie connections or sucker worlds we would never have an entity. The public is not contaminating unless we hook into them and give them the power to pollute. If one has a Holy Being attached to the navel and a sucker world envelops the angel, the Holy Being may go crazy and have to be destroyed. Look for sucker worlds through portals of Holy Beings, dreaming bodies, nagual, light body egoic threads, etc.

Desire threads need to be thrown out to read something like a book, and then drawn back. Some put them out and forget them, which shows a loss of self-control.

When a part of self is out, be specific in locating it. **Check** for the substances related to: Holy Beings, dreaming bodies, plasma, monad low aura, corpse, mental aura, egoic tendril out. EVERY DAY

CHECK: 50 Trunk Lines Sucker Worlds (Past/Present/ Future/Other, Check Body Parts),
 Parts Out Foreign In and % of Toxicity with Deviation from Holiness.

The key to identifying whether we are creating sucker worlds is the wanting to help someone even if it is against their free will, and this can be a very subtle thing. The problem is, one thinks to help a person overcome a weakness, but somewhere the person doesn't want help, or a soul. If a person doesn't want to obey Law or the soul, how can we convince them? We cannot talk someone into Holy Desire. Only a person with impersonal love becomes a source of Logoc powers. **Personal desires create sucker worlds.**

Pull the core of the sucker worlds, discover them, chop demons, as archetypes in the soul reflect in the lower form. Part of completing recapitulation is the removal of sucker worlds. The reflection of the higher body to the lower is so destructive; one must eliminate these at once.

Obsession clouds from the sucker worlds are seen floating out and above us. Pull them out and siphon. **Do:** We need to continue to pull them in a physical manner, because they have a physical form.

When we are not creating them, or walking through sucker worlds, we have far less contamination. In public, so few zombies have any power source and so few people have souls, as they snap readily when they put threads into zombies. This sounds frightening, but it is unfortunately true.

Epsom Salts are good to use, as a highly toxic body can make our holy beings sick, and crazy. Students in past were obsessive about their bodies, so T2 did not emphasize diet, but it is important to eat fairly reasonably, and to bless whatever one eats.

If a Holy Being/angel is attached to the liver and one is constipated and toxic with drugs, meat, etc. this would reflect as a spiritual disorder and the guardian angel may not work properly. Evaluate the health of one's physical, mental and spiritual bodies.

It is important with spiritual pain to take skullcap. The amount is not a concern, but the reason and timing is. Say if a Holy Being is out working and one has a drink it may cause them to get lost. One's physical and mental balance is important. Judge when to have a drink with sobriety.

Animal Archetypes Listed and Explained

ANIMAL ARCHETYPES:

Any archetype contamination in the monad has to be addressed by aligning the intention. If one dowses a high secondary contamination it means one has owned it as one's own. Monadic contaminations reflect in the **Rose Layer**. Sucker worlds that branch off may show up in the other layers; *check* meridians for sucker worlds.

Secondary contamination received from a previous student could be a **Relic** or a **Blessing**, and they need to be disintegrated (with disintegrating waveform). This is within Law.

It is possible that one may find the same archetype from yin or yang. In the case of babies and children they can be healed, but it is congenital. Less than 30% Primary is probably sexual contamination. Even if a person's monad is made completely clean, a pattern of thought that is disordered can back it up again. Basically, get rid of these things ASAP without a lot of introspection. Dowse Laws and Virtues. Fear of any of these will draw the energy to you.

ARCHETYPES:

King and Queen Caracara: *Devourer of holy power.* If this is a primary contamination, it is from birth and represents a desire for power over purity. Perhaps one was a sorcerer in a past life, or aspires/ed to be. Witchcraft as well; it is the looking for easy power as opposed to steadfast attainment of virtues. It is insidious and one may appear to be a devoted student, but the trait can be readily seen. The King and Queen can exist in both male and female separately and/or together, and if seen together, it is especially evil.

Lobster: *Castrator.* This has many applications, and one aspect is the removal of the creative potential of someone else to steal creative power. It is a creative force vampire aspect, with an overlay of hatred of the Law of Gender, and the wanting to remove the power of the holy to defile. One student was found dreaming of hanging and tormenting the teacher. It is a hatred of the mother, father, the male and female gender, the opposite sex and often the same gender. It may be from a fear of castration or fear of one's own power being taken away.

Spider/Centipede: *Carrier of hexes; web maker.* This will reflect a person with poor mental control, who would have circular thoughts about others, intellectualize about the soul and justify poor intention in regard to hexes. One wouldn't (carry out the) hex oneself but wouldn't mind carrying the evil into a nest of Holy Warriors. A nuance: one's life may be webbed with zombies and could intellectualize the life of a zombie with a web of words.

Jaguar: *Spy, nagual tracker.* Some would love the aspect of a mystery school and being a nagual, but would get into a game aspect. They might be so into it they lose sight of the holy purpose. If they don't receive constant morsels of information, they would go off into a meditative world. Traitor aspect, main lure is excitement; i.e. joining another group if it were more exciting. Very deceitful

Chameleon: *Bringer of illusion, mirage maker.* This would be a person into the visual characteristics of the spiritual experience. They lose balance and are led into the sucker worlds of illusions for pleasant experiences. It is like a virtual reality computer game, and one may not necessarily be lead astray, but it just represents too much reliance to visuals

which is too materialistic, and reduces everything to visions vs. gnosis, and knowing between words. More concerned with form versus substance.

Yeti gorilla: *Evil samurai, destroyer of those who love law.* For example, Ce views himself as a samurai against the evil T1 and wants to destroy. They love to be in battle, but don't like to be told what to do, so they easily switch sides to live in any way they want with no respect for Law. They love to destroy, battle, and are not aligned with Law. They find a way in the mind to distort and reverse information to use power of good against itself. First and foremost, they fool themselves.

Walking Catfish: *Facilitator of evil plans, evil communicator.* These often think they are doing good but are caught up in a thought system that is evil. For instance, prosperity philosophy: where one can save the Earth by preaching. They fall into a thought system and have trouble extricating themselves. Or, they resonate, and keep the resonance too long. By resonating with defilers, one could take on the energy. For instance, sexual contamination through secondary (source), becomes primary.

Rat: *Slanders, carrier of evil breath.* These slander to be clever, or they don't take seriously their speech. A subtle nuance will damn with faint praise. One may claim all day to say one is not damning, and it may not be obvious, but a subtle clever slip of the tongue makes one open to this.

Opossum/gerbil: *Gene mutator.* This has a strong current of obsession about the body and lack of gender differentiation. It is the belief that everyone is beautiful, and evil does not exist.

Manatee: *Joker, magician, bringer of fantasies and false ideas.* They love art and beauty more than truth.

Lemur: *Stalker, impersonator of truth.* This is someone who wants truth a certain way, will shape things to one's liking, and hold onto it so as not to have to change. One could desire harmony more than truth, Check the virtues; any of those, one could want more than truth.

Hyena: *Grave diggers, disease carriers, evil transmuters.* These worship the dead and aspire to stick with systems no longer in spiritual focus. One may stick to ideas that are dead, and bring disease into the group. They use the creative powers to do evil with old ideas that are dead and false. They use preconceived ideas of reality to cling to death and decay, and they destroy with creative forces while thinking they are saving someone by digging up the dead. Babies: check past life karmic tendency.

Platypus: *Evil seed incubators.* This is a person who refuses to recognize disorder in self so carries evil seeds and incubates evil by not recognizing what one is carrying. For example one may avoid conflict and not recognize the evil. Misuse of creative potential is implied (i.e. a past life misuse of sexuality).

Horse/Alligator: *Enforcers of evil plans.* With this one needs to be very careful to not be led into a wrong battle and turn the sword against one's own comrade thinking that one is doing the right thing. One may fall into the arms of weakness and misguided passions to fight, and then become a tool of evil, i.e. Be (?)

Cobra: *Sexual defiler of innocents:* If born with this, one may have been a molester or rapist in past life times; had desire to defile a holy person. Or one daydreams romantically and thinks it is an ok thing, which may be a defiling of holy powers. One may have association with pornography and took it on as own, or one may have a Madonna/whore complex. Or resonance would create a primary cobra.

A man may see females as holy, or gross and vulgar, flipping back and forth to what they want. A woman can do the same with a man, and it is common for women to sexually harass males (which is a similar manifestation). The more unadulterated the male, the more a woman will go after him, wanting to defile, because of his vow to God. It is the same for spiritual leaders; women will look at something about them in a sexually defiling way. This type can't see people except in extremes, as defiling or innocent, they want to bring others to their own level. Fantasies will lead one into this archetype. A molested child would get this as well. Perverts will intellectualize behavior and molest children who get this energy.

Wolf Gypsy: *Carriers of interdimensional portals:* Witchcraft, sorcery, lower psychism, blown chakras, will cause one to fall into mysticism and get unbalanced.

Boar: *Baby eaters.* Human/animal sacrifice for witchcraft, and the misuse of creative powers to gain power without considering the impact on others, partners, children. Sex obsessions, sado/masochism, Satanism.

Koala: *Ghost eaters of sexual power.* These tend to crave sexual energy at the expense of own holiness. It is a vampire of sex energies in a warrior party. It is beyond sex in that one sucks life force from anyone as an easy way to gain vitality, as opposed to hard work. It is not necessarily though sex, but through creative forces; to sit on ones' duff and want power; spiritual laziness.

Moles: *Mental Torturer.* These would show a tendency to have mental arguments, and to turn one's back on someone less glib. They would try to torment another, and then try to call self a victim. Moles would see this as an asset, but it is an impediment, and a lack of Gnostic ability. They may value the ability to communicate esoterically, and value mental, verbal ability above the soul progression, and one's refinement beyond words. One can take a vicious twist or aspect of defiling, and be a spy gathering information to exalt own position. The desire to use mental powers for self, and

considering mental power as a spiritual power is an abuser and defiler, and slanders another's identity with defiling arguments. One who understands linear composition of arguments, yet resonates, while thinking they can hold selves separate.

Owl: *Bringer of curses.* These could easily turn and become a hater of what is holy, by not getting what they want. They could cause trouble with a tendency to revenge. For example one hates the significant other; believes only a body; and lack of an ability to let go.

Wolverine: *Executioner of souls.* These believe body is everything, and don't want a soul; hatred for illumination of souls. Want to drag everyone down, and can take others off track. Want to see soulless as normal, which would tend to kill the soul. They follow the lead of someone else to destroy another, like an executioner doing his job. Say in the work place if one is told to cheat; cut a pay check, or be fired, and one followed orders even though it was against the law. Following the orders of a dishonest boss caused suffering by omission or commission and represents lower world version of Law. One role for example would be to help McB to defile T1 teachings even though she is dead, to be friends with him. These would think selves holy but are fueled by evil forces.

Echidna Spiny Anteater: *Carrier of demon eggs.* These refuse to acknowledge fundamental conflicts with Law. They breed evil within from creative forces with a spiral that goes within. They bring to manifestation evil plans through the association and loyalty to someone unworthy (i.e. zombies), and brings demon eggs to fruition by carrying them. I.e. seeing good in zombies and failing to see the disorder so that the eggs hatch through ones' own creative force.

Octopus: *Prison guard.* These would just as soon preserve own reality above truth, and would hate the person who brings illumination. Protector of thought system; and guard of consensus; the prison of consciousness.

Salamander: *Disseminators of magical information.* These want to go off and start a mystery school without a focus in attainment of virtues. They love to teach but they teach the wrong things, and spread mystical magic vs. holy information with a slant to gain power, money, glamour, at the expense of truth, and the soul of the person they are talking to.

Sea Tortoise: *Excretor of mutating poison substance.* I.e. bbe., a person so toxic within the spiritual system that she had to excrete poisons like imperil, stored up in puss pockets, with hidden evil excreting and poisoning the people around. For instance, infidelity; seeing God outside of self; and association with people with gender polarity problems.

Scarab: *Clone keeper.* These are too heavily involved in zombie tendencies and idealize them, to (not) be with them at all cost. To hold an idea or concept so tightly it multiplies, as opposed to being in tune to true reality; creating sucker worlds, and obsessions about forms, ideas, people, and cloning while thinking they are doing something good.

Lemmings: *Disease carriers.* Eye substance is big with this. These merge so much they spew crap all over the place and are attracted to lower psychism. Speech and expression in art forms are diseased.

Sloth: *Confuser.* These are into avoidance with meditation orgasmic states, refusal to see the truth, or face illusions. They are slow but deadly, with a methodical destructive capability.

Bat: *Carrier of evil blood substance.* This has an aspect of sexual promiscuity. The worst case is from blood ritual. With a strong sexual influence, a person would show unsteady desires, with no control over the desire bodies, i.e. power, sex, holiness, lack of sobriety.

Bear: *Keeper of the gate to inverse worlds.* These will defend their system no matter how wrong it is. The person wants to be right and win, more than be correct.

Locust: *Devourer of holy auras' protection.* I.e. cg (?) who would bask in a group of people struggling earnestly and yet some part of herself is eating the protection without integrating the information. These do not change, but eat the powers and want to partake of the fruits but not integrate on a deep state for themselves. This person is holding peripherally to the work at hand, but is always own man without team effort, and holding self completely apart.

METHOD TO CLEAR:

1) **Birth/primary:** *have a concept of what it is and know you have a flaw.*

Ask "For spiritual transmutation within an Octave 4-7th (i.e.)" and it will follow the colors.

2) **Say** *"I have a disharmony relative to the animal archetype, and I don't want to be this".*

Ask the Divine Powers "To please release, and ask the Holy Beings to help on a deep spiritual level."

3) **Ask** *and dowse for sucker worlds manifesting in the auric condition. Check color rings/360 degrees. Ask the Holy Powers & blast with all the holiness one can muster. If one is hooked into Zombies, one can't do it.*

4) *Be sure to check past/present/future/other/sucker and no date is needed. Get as much as possible.*

5) **Check** *on 50 different trunks and body parts where the sucker worlds from the monad are and check residuals. Blast and Pull it chart.*

6) **ASK** *"IF THE CORE SEED IS GONE FROM BEING?" YIN/YANG*

If you have reduced power and feel too fried;

Check: *Zombie Connections and Obsession Clouds*

Using Pull It Charts. Call *The Holy Beings to do this together.*

When you see a disturbance in the Monad:

- 1) Blast Name of God with the throat, this will remove a lot.
Check colors and direction on 360 degree chart, and Dr. Strangelove arm.
- 2) If one has sucker worlds in the lower auras, they can reseed the monad over and over and can grow up and down.
- 3) Ask % eliminated.

If you hook into zombies often, ask to be relieved of any sympathy towards them and to the people hooking in.
Pray with heart and soul and at every level of being, thought and tissues.

CHART LIST:

ANIMAL ARCHETYPES

King and Queen Caracara	Lobster	Spider/Centipede	Jaguar
Chameleon	Yeti Gorilla	Walking Catfish	Rat
Opossum/Gerbil	Manatee	Lemur	Hyena
Horse/Alligator	Platypus	Cobra	Wolf Gypsy
Boar	Koala	Moles	Owl
Wolverine	Echidna	Octopus	Salamander
Sea Tortoise	Scarab	Lemmings	Sloth
Bat	Bear	Locust	

Egoic Ties to One's Past

CLASS NOTES 26 September 1993

Pray: "To remain clear so as to be pure as the Father above, and to have the strength to not recreate the monadic seeds."

Today's focus: egoic ties to one's past.

Monadic Seed Portal through Egoics: Go over the year chart, and Pull the seed to throat and blast Name of God.

This includes connections to anyone with *Evil Cabala Shadows*.

Open windows: Relative to where pieces of self are out:

Check: Original and current Names

On: Corpse...Lower Aura Components...Egoics...Residual Shadows of Self

Using: Past Years.

Every day a new wave will come up to be cleared.

Check: Lovers...Friends...all Egoic ties to old relationships (including those one would not consciously think of)

Clones of other people: Ia (especially) who is hooked in with a major evil network on the Earth.

DO: Check color charts,

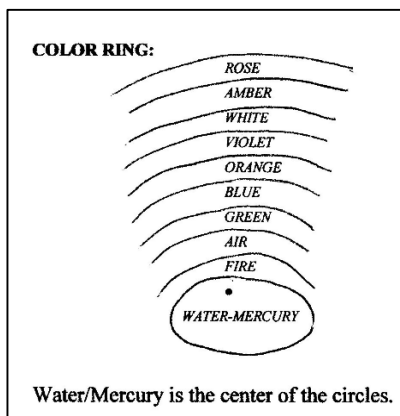
Ask for blind spots,

Check threads woven in/out,

Check the white spaces on the spiritual diagram, and

Find the Clone Seeds.

The center of the chart is the tissue level.



Direction around the circle charts is key as everything has to do with direction, distance from the center, up, down, etc., time, centrifugal etc. and waveform

What is a clone? One uses different words to describe various phenomena, and a clone is usually a piece of self that tends to multiply and spread like a virus, which creates a disharmony in the aura or tissues. For instance, certain people may start to grow in one's organs and cause, may cause, pneumonia or bladder infections. The more refined one's body, the more the body will try to throw out the energy. Some contaminates have a physical component like a virus.

Keep old Charts, as things will cycle back through. I.e. keep in photo album.

Dogs: Clear *Between Cells/Planets*, and pull children's egoic threads from pets.

"Things": Check the ←Color Rings. One can see archetypes in the lower aura aspects.

Dowse by checking all of your names. You may have something come in on a corpse level associated with a year of an old name. For primary things surfacing, **check** for parts of self out, other person in, and clones. Clones imply a left or right hand path aspect.

Evil Cabala Monadic Seeds:

Lower Self Seeds: Check for these as well. Start prayer session with auric blasting.

We were all snapping this morning, due to Ji connection to Ia(?). One had the face of the other. If he hooks into a relic he can fire a missile into us. T2 removed an evil cabala from the lower tissues. If we had known what we know now when Ce did the radionics, we would not have had trouble in Chicago. It had to do with his having power portals (left or right hand), and Relics or Blessings funneling energy. **Radionics** work when the person becomes part of the machine, if the person has no power, the radionics do not work.

Other Year Left/Right Portals: These are keyed into the archetypes. Bring to the throat, find the direction and blast.

Sucker World Threads: Check year, colors, monad

Sucker Worlds: Check amino acids and elements for sucker worlds, specifically, carbon, oxygen, lead, iron, americium, and/or, omeganon II. Remember it is easy to feel like a victim with sucker worlds, so first of all, don't create more, but if you do it tends to be due to owning an idea against Law, or having had sex with someone who did.

Future Sucker World Evil Cabala Seeds: This is from Alien and demon contamination. With zombies, some become evil beings. Dowse if Ce is an evil being, a demon, alien, humanoid (no), and future/past/present evil Yeti. Aliens are demons produced by humans from the future, and who were invited by the present. Ce. welcomed and expanded outward into ever increasing rings of evil. Dowse if Ji is a King/Queen Caracara, past and future. From the center of her being she became a hawk, so the past and future were changed.

Two probabilities exist with the future. Some are set in concrete, and others are mushy and changeable. The probability of Ji being a hawk in 5 years is 100%. It is possible to break the concrete with a jackhammer, however. The problem is, students don't own their power. If they did they would understand why people try to hook in and obsess about getting information. We have power and they want it.

Vampires: Pick any zombie and ask the basic questions used at Christmas for alignment with Laws and see if they love God, truth, comfort, men/women, objective reality, etc.

Obsession Clouds: Check. Could be from a zombie, or one's own creation with a connection to another time.

Pull out of the aura into the throat and blast.

Ask 1) Year 2) Zombie/Other 3) Archetype

Visuals dowse differently from verbal descriptions. For example a body chart with visuals could find buried disorders that would not show up on the usual body chart. One may find contamination more readily from a depiction of the cranial nerves as opposed to the names alone.

Spiritual aura Manifestation: This is a monadic spiritual component in the fetal stage. Look for spiritual disorder from one of those points of time. The fetal stages have different body systems; check the amino acids and element charts.

A problem may arise with equating a word with the essence of something. One may have more luck with **gemstones** for disorders as one can pick up the primary frequency in the elements of the rock. **Clear:** Disintegrate with Name of God.

Clearing the Evil Cabala and Charts

CLASS NOTES Evening, September 27

ADD chromosomes, amino acids, and a direction chart to the new body charts to facilitate clearing.

T3 conducts class:

1) If you get *Evil Cabala Archetypes*, **check** for residue (seeds) and **ask** the Holy beings to help.

From time to time one may call for help from Michael and Raphael.

2) **Put** Evil Cabala on the TO DO chart.

3) **Check:** *Relics/blessings*; Now unholy, the relics/blessings would have initially been on the brow or heart chakra. With misuse they will migrate to the chakra of greatest use.

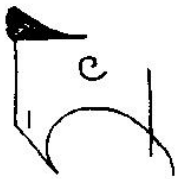
Future Sucker World Spores. *Ray Octave:* There may be dangling threads. **Check date and time**

Body part focus: By working through the process, the aura will return to its proper place, and if something has been blown out, pray to the Holy Beings. **Check:** *Virtue Aura...Monad...Sucker Worlds...Aminos...Chromosomes...Elements.*

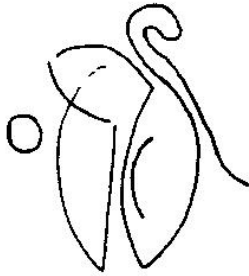
Alphabet of Archetypal Traits: Non-verbal symbols of the evil cabala.



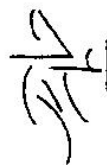
Symbol One
DEVOURER OF SOULS



Symbol Three
QUEEN OF LUST IS WORSHIPPED
BY DEVOURER OF THE HOLY



Symbol Five
THE EVIL DESIRE TO COMMIT
MURDER OR SUICIDE



Symbol Two
LOVE OF THE LACK OF BOUNDARIES
HATRED FOR LAW....
THE FLIGHT OF FANCY LOVERS



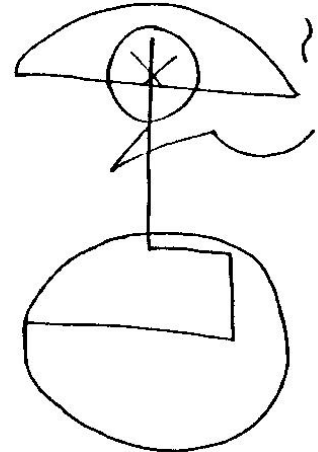
Symbol Four
REPRESENTING HOLY THROUGH
FALSE WITNESS
SO AS TO DESTROY HOLINESS



Symbol Six
DEFILERS OF
THE CHILDREN

**REBUKING THE
WINDIGO**

He was called by a sorcerer.



Purification Symbol of the:
SOURCE OF POWER

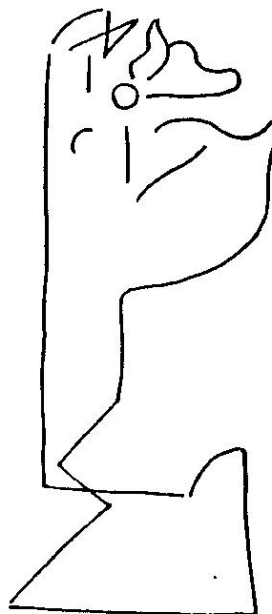
PURIFICATION SYMBOLS: THE REASON THE SYMBOLS
PURIFY IS THAT THEY PRODUCE AN AGITATION OF THE
DARK ANTITHESIS TO THEMSELVES.

Note on all the Symbols:

These are not "evil symbols" in the sense that they have the
unwinding force of exorcism within them. Therefore, do not think of
them as dangerous to peer at---they are purifying symbols.



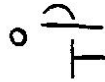
Purification Symbol of the:
YANG DISORDER OF FALSE LIGHT
(Perceived as resistance to the picture
when it is present in self.)



Purification Symbol of the:
FALSE LIGHT OF LUCIFER FORCES



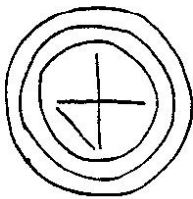
Purification Symbol of the:
ANTICHRIST LILITH
Who hates the Law of Gender



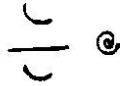
Purification Symbol of:
**LOVE OF IMAGE RATHER THAN
PURITY OF SUBSTANCE PURPOSE**



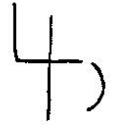
Purification Symbol of:
SATANIC FORCES



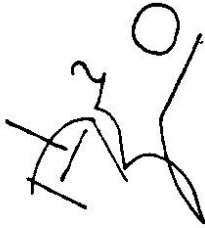
Purification Symbol of the:
LILITH IN THE TIME OF ADAM
(but not now). Evil Hater of the
Hierarchy of God of Jesus.



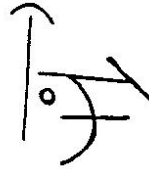
Purification Symbol of the:
SANITY LINK



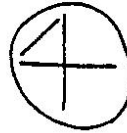
Purification Symbol of the:
SPLIT TIME ALIEN FORCES



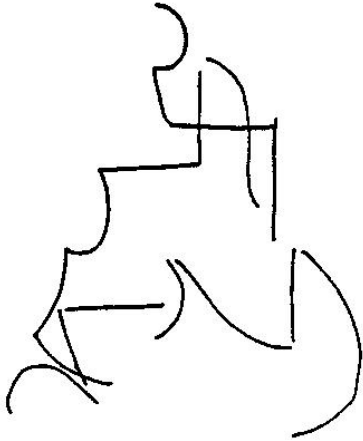
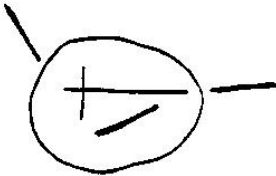
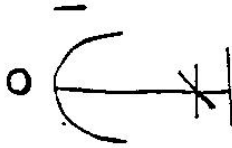
Purification Symbol of the:
WEREWOLF



Purification Symbol of the:
**LOVE OF HUMAN FRIENDSHIP
ABOVE LOVE OF SOUL'S PURPOSE**



Purification Symbol of the:
**-DESIRE TO TORTURE
TO GAIN ENERGY
-ALIGNING WITH HOLY
PEOPLE MERELY TO
STEAL POWER**

 <i>Purification Symbol</i> Refusal to accept that the Virtues of Christ are more than emotional love.	 <i>Purification Symbol of the:</i> SOUL REAPER	Part B: Of the removal of sorcery of the Generativity Type. 
 <i>Purification Symbol:</i> Belief that you have the right to destroy.	 <i>Purification Symbol of the:</i> DESTROYER	

Part A:

(Connected)

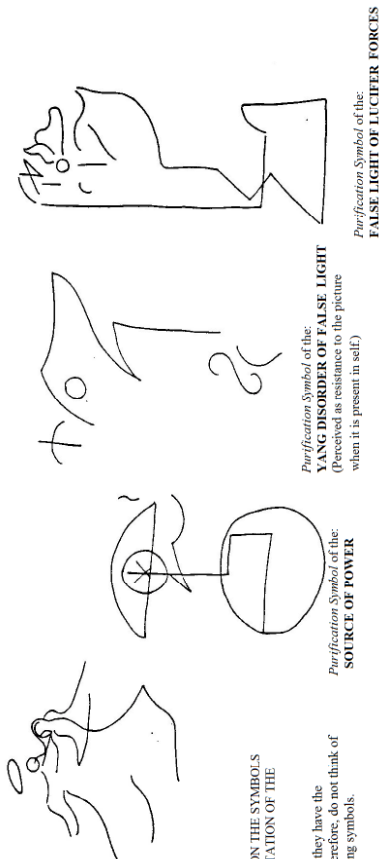
REBIRING THE WINDIGO

He was called by a sorcerer.

PURIFICATION SYMBOLS: THE REASON THE SYMBOLS
PURELY IS THAT THEY PRODUCE AN AGITATION OF THE
DARK ANTI-THESIS TO THEMSELVES.

Note on all the Symbols:

These are not "evil symbols" in the sense that they have the
unwinding force of exorcism within them. Therefore, do not think of
them as dangerous to peer at—they are purifying symbols.



Purification Symbol of the:
YANG DISORDER OF FALSE LIGHT
(Perceived as resistance to the picture
when it is present in self.)

Purification Symbol of the:
SOURCE OF POWER

Purification Symbol of the:
FALSE LIGHT OF LUCIFER FORCES



Purification Symbol of the:
ANTICHRIST LILITH
Who hates the Law of Gender



Purification Symbol of:
**LOVE OF IMAGE RATHER THAN
PURITY OF SUBSTANCE PURPOSE**



Purification Symbol of the:
SATANIC FORCES



Purification Symbol of the:
LILITH IN THE TIME OF ADAM
(but not now). Evil Hater of the
Hierarchy of God of Jesus.



Purification Symbol of the:
SANITY LINK



Purification Symbol of the:
SPLIT TIME ALIEN FORCES



Purification Symbol of the:
WEREWOLF



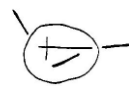
Purification Symbol of the:
**LOVE OF HUMAN FRIENDSHIP
ABOVE LOVE OF SOUL'S PURPOSE**



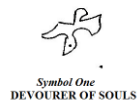
Purification Symbol of the:
**- DESIRE TO TORTURE
- TO GAIN ENERGY
- ALIGNING WITH THE
- PEOPLE MERELY TO
- STEAL POWER**



Purification Symbol
Refusal to accept that the Virtues
of Christ are more than emotional love.



Purification Symbol:
Belief that you have the right to destroy.



Symbol One
DEVOURER OF SOULS



Symbol Three
**QUEEN OF LUST IS WORSHIPPED
BY DEVOURER OF THE HOLY**



Symbol Five
**THE EVIL DESIRE TO COMMIT
MURDER OR SUICIDE**



Symbol Two
**LOVE OF THE LACK OF BOUNDARIES
HAITRED FOR LAW....
THE FLIGHT OF FANCY LOVERS**



Symbol Four
**REPRESENTING HOLY THROUGH
FALSE WITNESS
SO AS TO DESTROY HOLINESS**



Symbol Six
**DEFILERS OF
THE CHILDREN**

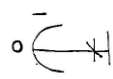
Part B:
Of the removal of sorcery of the
Generativity Type.



Part A:



Purification Symbol of the:
SOUL REAPER

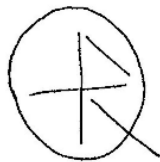


Purification Symbol of the:
DESTROYER

DOWSING CHART



*Purification symbol of the
LEFT EYE DREAMING SELF*



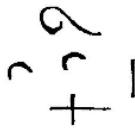
*Purification symbol for the
HATRED FOR THE GODS OF KARMA
or the
BEARERS OF TRUTH*



*Purification symbol for
FALSE LOVE FROM THE LIGHT OF LUCIFER:*

The moon which is a mirror of the desire of the seeker and never Truth...
above

The plant that grows at the final night of the soul— and not before...
The weed of the Garden of Eden that strangles the vines of the
vineyard of Christ.



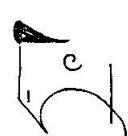
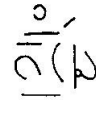
*Purification symbol of the
RIGHT EYE WAKING SELF*



*Purification symbol of the idea
"MONEY IS SECURITY"*

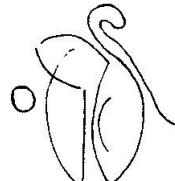
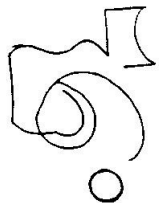
(Sometimes people are allowed to be
faced with temptations regarding fame,
money, glamour so as to be tested. At those
times, thefts are not to be mentioned, until
the spiritual trial is won or lost.)

POWER OVER PURITY

I	II	III	IV
			
XII	XI	X	XI
			

**PURE
EVIL**

IDEAS OVER TRUTH

V	VI	VII	VIII
			

XIII

**PATH OF THE
DESTROYER**



FORMATION OF EVIL SYNERGY
GROUPS SHOW ALL THESE TRAITS
 In a pattern of power designed to defile
 the Plan of God of Jesus

A) PRAY TO REMOVE ALL THESE INFLUENCES FROM THE (MACRO) EARTH, STARTING WITH THE SELF (MICRO).
 B) LOCATE SYMBOL INFLUENCES ON THE DIMENSIONS
 C) LOCATE ON COLORS
 D) LOCATE ON SOUNDS
 E) (You may just look at the American alphabet to find resistance to a letter or a % of alignment with the symbols.)
 CHECK BODY PARTS FOR ANY PULL TO THESE SYMBOLS

THE PATH OF THE DESTROYER

POWER OVER PURITY

GOD IS SELF

IDEAS OVER TRUTH

PURE EVIL

FORMATION OF EVIL SYNERGY

I

II

III

IV

V

VI

VII

VIII

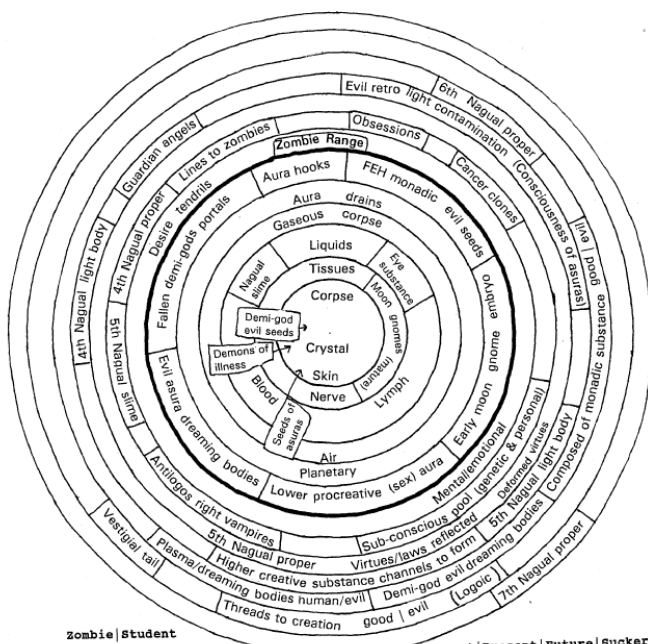
IX

X

XI

XII

XIII



ie|Student

Past|Present|Future|Sucker

To|From Evil|Good Foreign|Self Non-human|Human

Gone	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0	Still there
------	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	-------------

Roots	Increasing Complexities of Patterns (Check for trait, then frequency (1-50) of disharmony. Check each root, how many threads (1-50) you should have intact, and how many are repairable. Also check for inverse disharmonies.)																
1	Vestigial tail, tailbone, tips of fingers, adrenals																
2	Penis/vagina, urine, sexual secretions, mucosa of bladder																
3	Ovaries/testes																
4	Bladder, nerves to feet & legs, nerves to perineum																
5	Gluteal muscles, Meissners plexus																
6	Lower colon																
7	Left kidney, insulin, glucagon, blood to pancreas & beta cells																
8	Right kidney, nerves to arms & hands, adrenal/kidney hormones																
9	Adrenal cortex, blood supply to adrenals, superior mesenteric ganglia, mesentery																
10	Tendons, ligaments, joints, bursa fluid																
11	Navel, nerves to pelvis																
12	Uterus, prostate																
13	Red blood cells, interstitial fluid, sperm, saliva, sweat, plasma																
14	Spleen, liver, lumbo-sacral spine																
15	Gall bladder, bile duct, bile, appendix, pancreatic juices																
16	Pancreas, Nerves & skin over solar plexus																
17	Ileocecal valve, tooth & bone formation, collagen																
18	Peritoneal cavity, synovial fluid, small intestine filtering & secretion membrane																
19	Small intestine, intrinsic factor																
20	Sternum, pulmonary artery, air space in lungs, indirect adrenal connection																
21	Right lung, scapulae, clavicles																
22	Right chest/breast & mammary glands																
23	Right bronchi, mucous-producing epithelium, father's testicles, right testicle																
24	Left bronchi, mother's ovaries, left ovary																
25	Left lung, chest wall, pleura, nerves to chest wall																
26	Left chest/breast & mammary glands, right brachial plexus																
27	Left pectoral muscles, left brachial plexus																
28	Right pectoral muscles, lymphatic fluid																
29	Lower thoracic spine, carotid artery, subclavian artery																
30	Arteries																
31	Veins																
32	Heart, clotting factors																
33	Thymus, lymphatic system, bone marrow, uvula, para-thyroid, thyroid																
34	Gastric juices, thyroid hormone																
35	Stomach, white blood cells																
36	Upper thoracic spine, soft palate																
37	Cervical spine																
38	Lumbar spine																
39	Epidermis																
40	Salivary glands, esophagus																
41	Tongue, allergy snot, tonsils, adenoids																
42	Maxillary sinus, infectious snot, plasma, trachea																
43	Nose turbinates, mucous glands, engorgement tissues of nose & genitals																
44	Cranial nerves - oculomotor, trochlear, accessory, trigeminal (sensory)																
45	Cranial nerves - Olfactory, facial																
46	Cranial nerves - Optic, abducent, hypoglossal, vagus																
47	Pituitary hormones, hypothalamus, brain tissues, cranial nerves - acoustic, glossopharyngeal, trigeminal (motor)																
48	Eyeballs																
49	Skull, hair, spinal cord, CNS, PNS, neurotransmitters, pituitary gland																
50	Pineal, tips of toes, uterine/prostate right ankle meridian, testicular/ovarian left ankle meridian																

To Do: i.e. Name of God...Put Its

Transcribed AUDIO TAPE Lecture Side A

TAPE 1993 SEPTEMBER 27 (Transcribed from audio-tape)

SIDE ONE: *(Continuation of Lecture on Sunday, September 27, evening)*

...Well, I can tell the Holy Beings are coming in, the Chihuahuas are getting wild. There is a layer of disorder that is currently coming into focus for all of us, indeed for every person on the face of the Earth but, it is most felt by people who still have their souls. It has to do with the layers we have been talking about, of the auric cocoon, where we described the corpse aura layers that a couple weeks ago...layers of sexual contamination (from a) rather strongly corpse layer were coming off, ready to be healed. It was like parts of yourself left with old lovers was coming back. It was a corpse aura layer coming back, you could say. And then it was the mental and emotional layers, the parts of the self left with people that you have known both casually, romantically, parentally, and every other way started to come back in particular as related to the split time concept. It's as though this is a time where your auric cocoon was attempting to become whole again, it is like the holes of yourself that have gone out to others; the chunks of your aura have been trying to return.

In particular the very strong ones have to do with parents and with very strong romantic relationships and if you recall Carlos Castaneda described Don Juan teachings that there would be like a black hole in the aura whenever there was a very strong relationship, such as a child, or someone that you loved greatly.

We have been trying to return the chunks in ourselves so as to plug the holes where darkness may enter in the blind spots in your aura. You could say that there are still blind spots on your auric cocoon. Think of yourself as like an egg shell and your body is inside the egg shell. You could take that egg shape and map black dots on it, on various layers that would have disorder that would need to be cleaned off to be returned. You could say they are eggs within eggs like the little Easter egg toys that children have. And we have done a lot of work on a lot of these layers. Some of you still have a few layers, a few dots here and there, on the inner layers. We are now on an outer layer of the auric cocoon that could still be described as the lower-self auric cocoon, but it is an aspect of the soul as well, a reflection of the soul, that I would have to say has strongly to do with Virtue.

Remember in the teachings of the Virtues you were taught that the Virtues are of themselves powers. They are like rays of force, they are not ideas. They are things, and when people think of virtues as something as a benign trait, they lose the full power of these teachings because Virtues are absolutely a force of God.

A person who takes on the virtues, understands the virtues, for one thing, and then tries with all of his or her life to incorporate those virtues in his or her lower life, becomes a very powerful person. It is a natural cause and effect, everything in the universe refers to cause and effect. For every effect there is a cause, but not every cause will produce an effect. It is a primary rule. The reason for that is that you may put forth a cause, perhaps too late, perhaps too weakly to overcome the effects that have already occurred due to multiple causes put forth in many lifetimes and throughout the present lifetime.

Like in the Bible, it says that not everyone who cries "Lord, Lord" will enter the kingdom of heaven. Likewise anyone who in the eleventh hour suddenly decides to renovate his or her whole personality in order to align with virtue, may be found wanting at the stroke of midnight because there is an aspect of graduation and incremental learning along these lines of virtues. It is extremely difficult to incorporate virtues overnight. It is as though the teachings need to be taught in layers in order to show people what virtues are, how to apply them and the varying levels and octaves of the virtues in relationship to the chakras.

We've discussed the Laws during the various teachings over the last few years and the virtues as they relate to the different chakras, in that the very levels of morality change their material aspects in regard to the chakras. **What is love?** A high level attunement of love to the pelvic chakra is a completely different type of love from the heart chakra, and it would be more a platonic love, an emotional love. A sexual love or a desire love would be at the solar plexus. All of these loves are good, but it is at the appropriate time and age that you must evaluate whether they are good at that time.

Like the sexual love is good in its time and its place and in harmony. The emotional desire love: without a desire for holiness or a love for holiness, you would never have been on this path. You see, there is a place for desire and love within even the context of higher teachings. A person, who cannot feel desire and love in their young life in a romantic sense, often fails to have a desire and love aspect in a spiritual sense later on. See, there is a place in the human relationships for the training of the higher aspects of virtues. And nothing is evil, it is just that things must be gradually relinquished in octaves, or the higher octaves or the Law of Change, Use and Soul Progression is denied.

The understanding of Laws as they pertain to the chakra octaves varies dramatically with the level of maturity of a person's spiritual body. Now sometimes, a person can understand the nuances of teaching on a very gut level and such a person often does well in fundamental religions. They are based upon the punishment, etc. like a small child.

We have reached a time, in this teaching where it is expected that the rudimentary levels of the 10 primary virtues of the old Earth be mastered. And unless those had been mastered, then it is unlikely that the higher octaves can be

mastered of those ten virtues. Now, this is very important because you cannot climb Jacob's Ladder to ascend if you have missing ladder rungs. It is just not allowed within law. And we are not sorcerers, so we do not try to skip steps, here. We only follow the laws. Occasionally we have been given Grace to create steps that have somehow been blown away by some misdeed of our past. But we cannot rely on favors; we must rely on our own impeccability.

Now, it is a very hard thing for a teacher to teach law on a rudimentary level over and over again and watch someone fail to incorporate it in their emotional lives, their physical lives, their mental lives, and to see the same mistakes repeated one year, that they did the year before. Often these people will swear, and they want to believe, that they want to know law and incorporate law. But there is somehow a major block that keeps them from bringing it down into manifestation. One of the primary aspects of holiness is generativity, in that it's like "go forth and multiply". You take a virtue and it becomes a seed of holiness and that seed, then, flowers into a multi-petaled delight with facets relating to each chakra.

So if a person has a seed of virtue, but they never water it with intention and will, and they never feed it, they don't put it in a rich soil...if a person somehow guards that seed and holds on to the seed and maybe puts it into a glass case, so they can look at the seed of virtue... see, the Virtue becomes thwarted; it dries and becomes a husk. It goes against the Law of Soul Progression.

For instance, you could take a virtue, such as the virtue of stability, which in the lower realm would be that you have a stable personality and you take care of your family materially and you were self-respecting and work hard for a living. You could take that seed of a virtue and put it in a glass case and hold onto it to such an extent that you would never let it flower and grow into a plant that, on a different octave, would take on a different face. You could look at a seed and it looks completely different from a full blown flower. You could say the full blown flower of stability, the highest octave of stability would mean that you could truly say "God is your strength." Instead of being a take-charge kind of guy, it would be "Not my will, but thine, oh Lord" sort of guy. As a seed, it would be the ability to take action independently, to take a grip of your life. In the highest form of stability, it is aligning oneself with forces of power of the Logos, the strongest force there is, in order to achieve the stability of God; which is an immovable force of Law.

Remember I have said that a law has never been broken, but many a man has broken himself against the law. The laws of the Logos are like a brick wall, that if you try to resist them you hit your head against them until you are bloodied and then you lose your soul.

At the lowest level of soul development it is not expected that anyone be more than a seed, it is like expecting a baby to do calculus. But when a person has been in a holy study and a person has been shown how to help themselves flower and they refuse to let their seeds of virtue flower, then they have indeed incurred karma by the Law of Use.

The highest form of stability is not just making a living or being in the eyes of the world a pretty good guy. The consensus of any psychiatrist would be that you were totally sane, stable and your preacher thought you were a good family man. It is not the highest form of stability.

The highest form of stability is the paradoxical ability to be in any lower form and yet be stable in the knowledge that you are part of God. It is the stability in the gnosis of who you are. It is the ability in the gnosis that you are in fact part of the Divine Plan to such an extent, that anything could happen in your lower life, you could lose your job, you could lose your body to cancer, your family, even their souls. You could lose everything that you hold dear in the material realm and yet you would be an immovable force. You would be an immovable force of virtue because your stability is in your unity with God. There is no stronger force. So that stability then anchors you and keeps you from going mad, keeps you from going evil, keeps you from, in fact, doing harm to anyone.

The highest form of power and stability rests in relinquishment of one's idea of self and desiring with all passion to have yourself be a reflection of the Father, of God. And when you become a mirror of the divine forces, that mirror shines a light so brightly down, that all destructive forces will fold in your path. You would be like burning a laser beam in front of you so that nothing, nothing can harm you. I've told you that your true self is your consciousness aligned with God. You could lose your soul and still be aligned with God and be given another soul. Because soul progression is part of the plan of the Divine Logos. But if you lose your consciousness, even if you had a soul, you would be weak, with no power. Because the only power can come from the knowledge, the knowledge, the deep Gnostic knowledge that you are strong because you are part of the Divine Plan and you do not resist the flow of God's Plan each day. You just wake each day with "Not my will, but Thine, Oh, Lord". If you have to say it a million times a day as T1 did for years, you say it every five minutes. She looked like a babbling idiot to the dowsers as she always said "Not my will but Thine, Oh Lord" before she dowsed any question. But she was truly aligning her tissues and brain cells with that knowledge and she said it with great passion.

If a person who only has a seed of stability, but they hold that seed in a glass case, with a false light of illumination on it so the whole world can see, they could say that T2 and T3 were merely insane because they didn't fit the criteria of stability in the lower realm. They would say they were not holy because they did not speak in the same

language as the documented words of Jesus in the New Testament. Or that they added something to it so it must be evil, even though Jesus himself said "I do not come to destroy the Law I come to fulfill it". The Law of Change was a basic part of his teaching.

No, anyone who had a graven image of who God is, whether the graven image is the book of the Bible, or a picture of Jesus as you saw him, whether the graven image is what the culture and the church has dictated should be holy and not holy; whatever the graven image is, anybody with a graven image is a seed of stability in the spiritual sense--and that graven image must be released to flower. It must be watered by the tears of Christ. It must be watered by the devotion of the Son. It must be put into the soil, the rich soil of the Father's Will, the stability. And it must be illuminated by the Son and the light of the Holy Spirit. The illumination of the Holy Spirit. If it is not, then it will not flower or grow and there is no hope that that person will ascend to the throne of the Father because the virtue of stability has not been climbed. Each virtue has its own Jacob's Ladder and the highest form is the strength of God and the lowest form is personal, personality strength, and structure of the physical world.

However, if a person does not have the strength of the base, then he cannot reach the top, either.

(Baby cries.) We need to clear the baby. On the baby, look at the (50) Trunks to clear, (clear the) cabala coming out of the genetics around him like a cocoon; find where to blast around the baby with the Name of God. Name of God around the baby. (Baby stops crying.)

If a person never masters the base step, if a person never has been able to believe that they could take care of themselves in the material realm, but in fact always felt like a victim...say if a person thinks that the other gender is always out to get them and it's "them against us", or a person thinks that their whole life must depend on someone else taking care of them materially, then they have not formed the basic step of Jacob's Ladder for the virtue of Stability. For that reason, they cannot ascend to ever being powerful to do God's work. The fundamental thing, a person must be able to be alone in the material world in order to, in fact, progress spiritually.

If a person must always be with other people socially, sexually, materially, if a person loves another person more than truth itself, and so they cling to that person more than climb the ladder, then they cannot progress in this work. They are blocked forever on the bottom rung of Jacob's Ladder.

If the stability of the family structure itself is more important than the stability of aligning with God and saying "*I don't know what reality is, Father, in regard to my family, my work, or anything, even my own corpse. I don't know what reality is, God, but I want to truly know. And I am willing to give up my ideas of reality, even if it makes me feel insane. I will give up my ideas of reality if you will illuminate me, and I trust that God will do so if I ask with all earnestness, with all devotion, with all holiness, with all holy desire, with all the will that I can muster, with all the devotion I can muster, with all that I know to be true in my heart. If I can do that, I will know truth. Not my will but Thine, oh Lord. Even if in the eyes of the world it is insane, I will see truth. I will endure it without going crazy.*"

If a person cannot endure truth without going crazy, without getting neurotic, neurasthenic, wasting away, or be weepy for weeks on end, then a person cannot climb the second rung of Jacob's Ladder of the virtue of stability. A person must be able to stand alone.

The first one is more of a material thing, they must be able to take care of themselves, the second one is, they must be able to stand alone. There was many a man or woman who could take care of themselves financially, but could not bear the loneliness of the night. And so they would take on lovers, or go to bars or do anything but be alone, or stay with people they don't even like because they would rather not be alone. No, you must be willing to be alone if that is your destiny as a warrior. If you cannot master this without undue emotional (--) then you cannot survive that octave of the Jacob's Ladder of stability. You must be able to endure loneliness. You must be able to endure a life, if need be, of celibacy, or you cannot pass the pelvic octave of Jacob's Ladder. It does not mean that you have to be celibate but if there is no partner that is holy, then you darn sure better be.

To be with someone who is unholy, even if you are married to them, is defiling the Temple of God. And you must leave a person who will defile your body or you will fail the pelvic chakra octave of the stability of Jacob's Ladder. Many a woman has sold her soul to a man because she didn't want to be alone, because she thought that because she was married she had to stay married forever. This is a kernel teaching of a base chakra that you get a concept of a teaching and you never change it no matter what happens. If you are being defiled, you have to stop that relationship. No matter if the person is supporting you or not. I have had people argue with me that they had no option but to stay with an abusive or defiling husband or wife because their church forbade divorce, or because they couldn't support themselves or their children. I said it's better to be a beggar on the street than defile your form with someone. It's a gross materialism. Some people would rather be with someone mainly because they are materialistic.

Then as you climb the stability of Jacob's Ladder, you can see, I've said that every virtue is the sum total of all the others. You can see echoes of the same virtues as you go up.

The heart chakra, how does stability have to do with the heart chakra? The idea of the world in the very base kernel idea of stability is that “everybody is beautiful in their own way.” There is a materialism aspect of the heart chakra within aspect of stability that is very troublesome. It is as though the idea that God is Love is where they stop. In the churches it is as though they stress some word called love that is defined as giving what you have to the needy, a materialism concept; tithing. It is as though love is expressed in material terms. “If you love me”...wives don’t refuse your husbands, because then you wouldn’t love them. It’s as though everything is a material form expression of what love is. Give canned goods to the needy. Donate to the missionary program, do this, do that. “Read the Bible with your heart”, even that is a material concept. I’ve told you that thoughts and emotions are part of your lower aura. So much more I could teach you if you ever learn the mysteries of the lower aura.

If a person is material in the heart chakra and the throat chakra then that means that words can be understood only on a very linear basis. And so every word, in the Bible, they will take out words and try to hit you over the head with it. The stability of those words is what they cling to. It’s as though the meaning of the words have long been lost. Does anybody struggle with what it means to say “God is love”? If love is the sum total of the other virtues, what kind of love are we talking about here? Does anybody ever struggle to know, in the Bible, the depiction of the crucifixion, which is defined as the ultimate sacrifice, has anybody in the churches considered that it was the soul that Jesus was releasing instead of the flesh? It’s as though the only way it could be interpreted was purely physical, which merely a small part of it was.

The kernel of the throat chakra, the linear words, was never allowed to flower to a Gnostic hearing between words. The seed was never allowed to be watered by the holy, holy devotional prayerful struggle to understand truth. It’s as though everything has to do with holiness was frozen in a time warp 2000 years ago in a written word that became an icon that was nothing beyond the icon. When people who have a picture of the Blessed Virgin, that it is just a picture. It has no representation of a life lived in impeccability. Whenever I see one of the orthodox icons, I feel such joy because I know that the original artists had a sense of gnosis. Those were Gnostic artists. When you see some of the old paintings in Europe, the depictions of religious themes, you can see a Gnostic awareness. The meanings of angels, they were metaphors. But then it became...the metaphors became the form. The form became what was worshipped. So that now anyone who dares to say something beyond...something a little more transcendent, something that could perhaps be another octave on the Jacob’s Ladder of the holy teaching, is considered a heretic and evil. That the only judgment of good in our society is if one has a kernel of each virtue, and anything beyond that kernel is considered defilement of Jesus or of the other holy beings.

What Jesus said “You have taken the letter of the Law and forgotten the spirit of the Law.” Now think of the word “letters, book, letters, words.” It’s as though the preachers of today have become lawyers looking for loopholes; they have lost their Gnostic sense.

Well we’ve reached a time now, where the 10 Virtues must be mastered in order for people to be able to keep their souls. And I’m talking about the old Earth virtues, not even the 11th and 12th. If a person does not have an ability to perceive beyond a kernel of those 10 Virtues, they have somehow not changed in civilization from 2000 years ago. People have held onto their seeds of knowledge and put them under glass and put florescent lights on them with no water and no soil. And the seeds themselves have become decayed.

So you look at our civilization and even those seeds are missing. Even the stability is now decaying in the young people. People in their 20’s, it is decaying. It is as though the seeds are no longer passed down from father to son, mother to daughter. They have lost their virtues which are reflected in the lack--the seed virtues are not there, nor are the higher ones because they must be built upon the seeds. That is why some of the most damaging things I’ve seen in the auras of students were lower psychism because if a person lacks stability in all their chakras, that true stability, if they got into lower psychism they blew out their chakras right and left and went crazy. See, no one should aspire to any clairvoyance unless they have the stability of God.

There are people who think they can take the lower teachings of T1 or the teachings that have been given even of late and form mystery schools and become powerful warriors and even think of themselves as holy. What they don’t realize is that if they do not have the stability of the Father, they won’t have any power to do any of the work that has been taught. They would have to align with a demon doorway to hells to achieve any evil power. And in order to that they would have to do some form of sacrifice or sexual magic and they would have to have some form of discipline like that horrible Alistair Crowley. If they didn’t have discipline, then they would have no power, either, unless they aligned with a person who was an evil sorcerer.

It’s as though this path was considered too difficult for many. We have reached a point where each of you must evaluate how well the flower of the virtues has been allowed to grow. It’s like virtues grow a little bit every day when you put a little water on them. It’s as though you must water them with devotion and your time to go and water the plants of your soul. The people, who thought they could go without any dowsing, go without any prayers, or they thought all they

had to do was dowse and not pray, could live like the devil in their lower form and be ok in their higher...they forgot the basic understanding that you must have roots if you are to grow a proper plant. The roots are the stability factor.

If a person lacks even one primary virtue, then all the others will fold in upon it. That's why a person may appear to be a pretty normal and holy person but they have a fatal flaw. If the fatal flaw is they would rather have a man than have God or money than God, then that flaw will fold upon them at this time in the destiny of the Earth. That flaw will cause their souls to rupture and collapse in upon themselves. If their flaw is emotional instability because their solar plexus seed has never grown beyond lower love....you see in the early sense, if you didn't have the seed in the solar plexus, the desire to be loved, then you would never be able to develop the devotion to God and to Law. Devotion is the highest octave of the solar plexus: devotion to God above all others. "Thou must love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, with all thy mind, and after this love others as yourself".

He says "heart", but I bet if you check some original text, you would see that they say spleen or liver. In some of the ancient teachings, the seat of the emotions was considered the spleen or the liver rather than (the heart). Rudolf Steiner was translated to say that something was like a "louse running across his liver". See, the liver and the spleen, the solar plexus and the heart are often used interchangeably, but the focus of the emotion is much stronger in the solar plexus than the heart. The **heart** is not the devotional center per se; it is the community social center you could say. While the **solar plexus** is a very personal one-on-one emotional center. It's like "I want somebody to be my one-and-only romance." Romantic problems and obsessions stem from the solar plexus, not the pelvis. The **pelvis** is sexual obsessions. Material obsessions are from the **base**, or below, the money, sex, obsessions and (in the heart) you have a need for community, a need to be accepted by society.

So if a person never gains over their solar plexus need for romance, if they still have a romantic obsession, then they never truly are devoted to God and to Law. Now a person who is completely and totally devoted to God and to Law has reached the highest rung of Jacob's Ladder at the solar plexus. That person is not missing a rung. That person can still look down to the bottom of the ladder and feel personal devotion. It is not that personal love is gone. Is that there are other octaves of it, so that finally you become truly love, in love with God. Your joy of love, like in the romantic teenage blush of first love, that sense of happiness in springtime is translatable to one's devotion for God and Law and order and spiritual progression. So that it is not lost.

By relinquishing the lower you do not lose the joy. In fact you have far greater octaves of joy; you still have the octaves of the lower rungs. You could say there are 7 primary octaves on each rung and those octaves of each ladder of each virtue are like notes that are sung. They are beautiful to hear. If you have ascended and then you decide later that you have changed your mind about a lower lesson, that is where falling comes in. This is where a person somehow...and this is very important right now, the virtue layer of the aura. I've described the corpse aura, the mental, emotional auras; there is a virtue part of the cocoon that is now coming into focus. So all the years of your life that maybe you had a romantic desire, or to things, relating to a block of virtue are now coming in for a landing from all your life. And if you start thinking about someone you knew 10 years ago, and you long for that stage of evolution because it is coming in for a landing, then you can in fact fall in that virtue on that ladder. By looking down at that time in your life in 1983, you may in fact fall off the ladder and that virtue will go asunder and so will all the others.

You might say, "What a cruel God to make it so difficult to climb the ladder to holiness and sainthood and to keep one's soul". And yet, you have no idea how many teachers have been sent throughout all your lifetimes and were killed or ignored. How many teachers taught, but nobody wanted to listen? How many teachers were burned at the stake by churches? By Genghis Khan? How many teachers came? How many teachers left? It's not that

END OF SIDE ONE: September 27, 1993

Transcribed AUDIO TAPE Lecture Side B

TAPE 1993 SEPTEMBER 27 (Transcribed from audio-tape) SIDE TWO:

.....God is cruel that this seems so difficult at this time. It's that the world is so disorderly that you don't...you have to struggle harder than you would have, if the Earth was not so disorderly. As it is, you have to go against the tide in order to keep one's soul link.

Now it is my hope that someday it won't be going against the tide. Someday the children will have pockets of holiness. Where they can be in a place where virtues are expected. Where virtues are expected to flower where octaves of virtues are described in literature so that they can be taught from age one up. They don't get the same lessons in kindergarten that they get in the 12th grade. By the time they get to the 12th grade they are not being taught that they will burn in hell if they steal an apple from the store. But in the 12th grade they are taught nuances, they are taught higher octaves of virtue. They are not taught the same virtues all the way through.

In order to do that, in order to achieve this dream of impossible proportions, we have got to have a time when we are not defensive. Why do you think the Gnostic teachers of old were hidden away in monasteries? It's because they were trying to keep the distractions down so they could do their divine work. That's why they were hidden away. Because there was so much disorder in the other ages as well, that if they came out they would probably be killed as heretics. But also, they were there so they could focus on the work and preserve it for all time; for the future generations.

So you could say, they gave up a lot of the lower rungs. They recapitulated their lower lives and became, you could say, martyrs in a way. You could say they gave their lives to God. Now that they didn't die doesn't mean they didn't give their lives. So many people are materialists; they say "Oh, if the corpse is here, then you don't give your life."

To give your life means to give up your lower will. "Greater love hath no man than to lay down his life for another". Do you think that Jesus meant jumping in front of a train to knock a child out of the way? Jesus didn't mean that at all. Jesus meant if you are willing to give up some of your lower desires in order to do God's will, in order to help serve. You notice he said "for another." An integral part of divinity is in service. It is not just in blind knowledge, or the acquisition of knowledge. It is not just in being pious and living a life that appears impeccable in that you don't do anything bad, and you sit around and read holy books. An integral part of holiness is service to your fellow man and if anyone lacks that, then they are not holy.

The three primary traits of God are:

Will of the Father. In other words, attainment of alignment with the power and will of the Father.

Intelligence and Wisdom: The Gnostic awareness of the Holy Spirit and wisdom and incorporation in the lower life of what one has learned through Gnostic awareness. And third is

Divine Love: Which the unspoken aspect of that is service. If you love someone, then it will manifest in your service; your desire for service. And a person that loves one person more than others is not truly divinely loving. Divine Love is truly universal and impersonal and encompasses all time, space and worlds. You might say that there have been times when T2 or T3 or someone else laughed at someone and seemed to be making fun of them and seemed to take something light. I can assure you that there is nothing in this work taken lightly, nor anyone's suffering or loss of soul. The amount of energy put into those who have lost their souls is mind boggling to you-- or would be if you had a clue. But in order to endure such scathing loss, one must take it lightly and somewhat austere and harshly, you could say, in a lower description.

But the most divine love is one that helps a person keep a soul and if they can't keep their soul then it helps another person keep their soul. That's the most divine love. It is not sitting around and weeping over those who have lost their souls because they have failed to comply with Law. You just can't waste your tears. Because the Son aspect of the Holy Trinity, the water aspect of Divine Love...if you waste your water aspect of Divine Love then your monad will rupture wide open by your emotionalism.

If you have a major flaw in the realm of Love, in refusing to apply the teachings in your life, or in the misapplication of will...to use your lower will rather than submit your will to the Holy Logos...then you will lose your soul. That's the effect of causes put forth. There have been years upon years that people were given lessons and were allowed initiations to allow certain traits to gradually gain a virtue. The major reason that people have not gained a virtue, was they had not been taught. For that reason, an additional grace has been granted humanity in that you are being taught nuances of the virtues that have been hidden away from the public eye and in fact lost in almost all teachings except maybe in some little note in the bottom of some book or in the Bible. *So, the teachings of the higher octaves of virtue have been all but forgotten.*

Because so much of the Earth's disorder has to do with the evil ones who suppress the teachings. The teachings are being given again and we will do our best to reverse a great deal of the disorder as we have already done. In order to do that, we must be willing to face the fact that much of humanity has lost their souls because they do not have the virtues

needed to advance. We know that time and space can in some manner be adjusted. For that reason, we are optimistic that many people who are now soulless can be souled. But they cannot be souled unless we change the tide of human events through spiritual means. We cannot change it through material or mental means because the realm of the plane of causation was spiritual. For that reason, we must teach virtue with the hope that some people on a tissue level will somehow want to learn virtue. And if we teach virtues not as ideas, but as absolute forces of the universe then it is possible that the Earth's destiny can change. I would say that it is probable.

Now the core group that will teach virtue...it does not mean that they will go out over the Earth, put up tent meetings and have big revivals, no. We will be much more discreet than that and we will have to be cautious. Now they won't tie you to a tree and set fire to you in this age, but they will do it to you socially, and they will do it to you politically and they will do it to you through slander. So don't think that since they don't tie you to a tree and set fire to you that you are not going to have to be willing to give your life. Because if anybody knew that you were in this work, they would defile you. They would shame you, they would talk about you to...if you had a business associate, they would all say you were crazy, in a weird cult, going to drink Kool-Aid and all die.

If one of you is afraid of being shamed, ostracized or rejected, or losing income, losing lovers, husbands, friends, then there is no reason to continue. We have to continue with the ones who are willing to embrace the ten virtues full flowered. And those who have those, are then given the 11th and 12th and are being able to keep it. All of you were given the prototype of the 11th and 12th virtue and yet some of you have lost it. It's decayed because the 10 virtues did not support it. But the 10 virtues are the roots of the higher virtues and if the ten virtues be strong roots, then the 11th, 12th, 13th and 14th virtues becoming flowering trees through which you can do great wondrous things. Those virtues are in fact powers. Those powers...you can eat from those powers like fruit from that tree. If you have the ten virtues, then the tree of life will surely flower and the fruits will be the virtues from that tree and you will grow strong from those fruits.

It is a time for evaluation for the degree of alignment for each of the ten virtues for each of you. I have struggled and T3 has struggled and prayed. Prayed earnestly on how we may best help the students. I would say that T1 was the most patient teacher in the long run, because she struggled to teach virtue and repeatedly helped heal people whose virtues had collapsed upon them in hopes that it would give them a little more time, a little more time, a little more time. It was with great suffering that she realized that even if you removed all the entities from a person and if you in fact healed their auric components, that some of them would choose to not develop a virtue because of a habit or because of an idea of pseudo-self.

All of you read the letter that was written to ss, regarding her belief in her own weakness. In other words she was identifying with herself and not with God. How can anyone be weak if they are truly aligned with God? There is no emotional weakness in God, there is no going crazy, being berserk and sitting around and crying over a worthless man. And the hope that we put forth in writing that letter was that she could read it over and over again. Often when these things have been said they go in one ear and then they are distorted into another message the next day and then someone will say "Well, you know, T2 said this..." and it sounds like the antithesis. That is why Rudolf Steiner didn't like having his texts written down because he was afraid people would misinterpret it. I'm not going to worry about that with you because I expect that anyone who reads the text that Ra writes also listens to the tape. The text is merely like a Cliff's Notes. And she does a good job with it, too, I have to say she works her tail off on it. The service that she has given has been mighty in that regard, and it does not go unnoticed by the Holy Beings, I can assure you.

If a person was given something such as that letter...it was like...I have said these things over and over again and it may seem like I'm too repetitious, but I assure you these issues must be dealt with by all of you. And I give that letter and I say, in fact, that "You must decide that you are not going to be crazy and needy. You must give up that weakness and say "Lord, help my unbelief"." You know, even though you may have weakness in the lower rungs of Jacob's Ladder, there are miracles that can happen to a person who has true devotion to God. Think about...her problems were all solar plexus problems. Now, if she turns that devotional face to an octave of true divine devotion, then all the powers of heaven would come down to help mend those fences that are broken and help to heal those ladder rungs. It's like a miracle in time could happen—a virtue that might take ten lifetimes to develop could develop in a moment---if a person's vision was truly toward the divine.

But then, around 1:00 I could see that in fact, it was not happening. I could clear every tissue resonance off of her husband, even though he was a zombie. I could clear everything off of her, T3 could clear, we could clear for hours on end and then she still lost her soul. It collapsed in upon itself. And then, so the hope was, maybe her tissues would align with her devotion to God and then she would be granted a new soul. And I know this happens. I thought, oh, maybe, all she has to do was align her consciousness with divine devotion. And so we prayed, and we worked and we worked and we worked to clear this place of all the poison she kept pumping into it. And one person puts a desire thread into her and she uses that to pump poison into the whole place, to send a desire thread to her husband who then sends desire threads into a hundred zombies and by 1:00 the whole place was full of rotting disorder. This morning...aah, the sorrow. So it was with

great sorrow we cleared up what we could and bound her up from doing as much harm as we could. And we went to rest. We call it rest, as we lay in a darkened room and prayed, prayed, prayed, looking at the holy candle, prayed and asked “Dear Lord, we ask the divine beings to show us how we may help and what is the correct course of action”.

It is not that we do not feel personal love for her, we feel it most acutely. It’s that we must do God’s will. The devotion is ultimately to God. By this morning it was apparent that she was going to drive out to see her husband, contaminate, and bring it back to the group before class, which of course is what happened. And so, looking out the window, seeing her return, I wrote a letter to her and told her she must leave. I did not want her to bring it in here, to you. You could say that it seems unnaturally hard these days for a person to keep their soul, and I would say that is exactly true. But I do know that there are types of souls that are not so hard to keep that will eventually be brought onto the Earth. See, the souls that are among you are the souls destined for saints. It’s as though those of you with flawed souls were graced by the Holy Spirit until your souls were so refined that unless your lower virtues in your lower auric cocoon matched those souls, you cannot keep the souls of saints, it would not be right.

It must be a truly “As above, so below” situation here. You may say, “Did I really ask for a soul of a saint? Maybe I just wanted a pretty-good-guy soul so I wouldn’t have to work so hard” Yes, you did. Each one of you did ask to be saints. You asked, you may not have known what you were asking, or you might have reconsidered, but you did on some level say “I want to be holy, and I’m willing to do what it takes”. After that, some people may have changed their minds and said “Well, if I’d known it was this hard...” and so have gone asunder. But you made a decision, you crossed the line. You may say “Surely, over the face of the Earth there are people whose lower selves must be a little bit more orderly and aligned with law than this pitiful bunch...” (laughter).

The problem with it, the people who looked to all the world to have orderly lives, their idea of reality is so set that they can’t be saints. **See, to be a saint** implies that you are willing to follow the Will of the Father and not the materialization of the graven image of the Father. You must be able to be Gnostic in your awareness of God’s Will. So for that reason, the most holy lower people that you see, can’t be saints, because they are fixed in a set religion that has a materialization of the Father. It has a graven image. It is not that religions are bad; it’s that saints must arise *out* of something not *under* it. Saints are leaders, Saints arise out of the roots of the religions that are holy and sprout out above ground. But they are not echoes of the roots. A flower does not look like a tuber. The churches are like the tubers that have stored knowledge. But a saint must be like a flower that arises above ground that then goes and springs forth new little roots that spread out across ground that go down and form little tubers. The writings, the teachings that we plan to develop could be turned into graven images as well. You could say that they are, by the very fact they are put into writing and yet they are tubers for the Earth as it is now, because obviously something is not working.

If the tubers of the religions were feeding the spiritual hunger of the masses, why is the world falling into total disrepair in a spiritual sense? Why are the masses becoming soulless? Why is the family structure of even the most rudimentary group lost--which is the lower understanding upon which the higher understandings must be built. If you can never, never lead a decent lower life, then you can never lead a decent higher life.

Why is drug abuse epidemic, why is murder commonplace? No, the tubers are no longer feeding the masses because we are in a different time and we must translate the spiritual teachings to this time just as Jesus did in his time. And if we do not do that, then there is no hope for the future generations, even for the New Heaven and New Earth. You see, the New Heaven and New Earth will fold in upon itself because it must arise out of this Earth. It’s like an evolution of this Earth into a higher state of beingness. It is not just jumping on a space ship and going to another planet when you die, saying “Oh, I’m glad I’m not so disorderly like the rest of this Earth, I’m just going to live in my little monastic cell and then when I die, I’ll float off to heaven”. No. There will be no heaven if this Earth degenerates any further; which of course is a horrifying thought. All systems, all heavens and worlds arise out of the predecessor and if the roots are rotten, the tree will fall.

It is a grave responsibility and a horrible thought that can keep you awake with nightmares of circular thinking if you are not careful. And it can make you joyless and can make you walk around the Earth with a morose face, or you want to kill yourself and get it over with. Or, it can inspire you to the realization that you have a responsibility to change yourself so as to make yourself the best you can be to become a saint.

In order to become a saint, you must be willing to see truth; you must be willing to recapitulate. For that reason the focus of today will be looking at what part of your past life, of your early days or even of now, is in conflict with the virtues? How aligned...you know these Caracaras, the evil cabala--think about, **“What is the evil Cabala?”** It is an evil branching force that was not what you wanted to plant or what God wanted to plant, it is a weed in the garden of God.

It’s as though the **Tree Of Life** is the cabala, the weeds are the evil cabala. You could take those (symbols) and if you start feeling funny, and weird and bad, just dowse over those symbols, say “*What is coming in for a landing from the disorder of my life?*” And then pray and say the Name of God in your throat. The Name of God is the most powerful thing to transmute and it cannot be said aloud, it is holy. But it is said in the throat even though it is not said aloud. The closest

earthly approximation that is allowed is *Zama Zama o se Rachima o se Ya. Zama Zama o se Rachima o se Ya*. That is the closest earthly approximation. But it is not as powerful as thejust say: "I want to say the name of the Divine Father, the Name of God" and then you feel it in your throat, and then you blast the evil away by the very power of the Logos.

Some of you will be weaker than others in blasting it away, so it would be good to work in pairs so that you could in fact see the other's weaknesses. You could blast each other's weaknesses so as to make you holy and aligned.

Do: You should judge each of the ten primary virtues as to the degree of alignment on each chakra. (Start) on your base chakra. It doesn't matter what scale, a 100% scale, it doesn't matter or 360 degree scale, the key is perfect alignment with God. If you use a scale such as this 360 degree scale, you could say that if you went full circle, you would be totally aligned with the Will of God. So, you could take a virtue such as Will and Power, the first Virtue and you could take someone such as Ri and ask "In his base chakra, how aligned is he with the Will of the Father?". And I would say he's doing pretty good. He went three quarters around the pie that is pretty good. Now what about his pelvic chakra how aligned is he? A little less. How about his solar plexus chakra? A little wobbly. How about his heart chakra, good.

His throat chakra, very good, his brow chakra, uh oh, there is a little bit in the brow chakra. So how would he interpret this? His brow chakra has a little bit of a problem somehow in absorbing the Will of the Father. To me it says it may be something to do with uncontrollable thoughts. In other words the will is not put to control the thoughts enough.

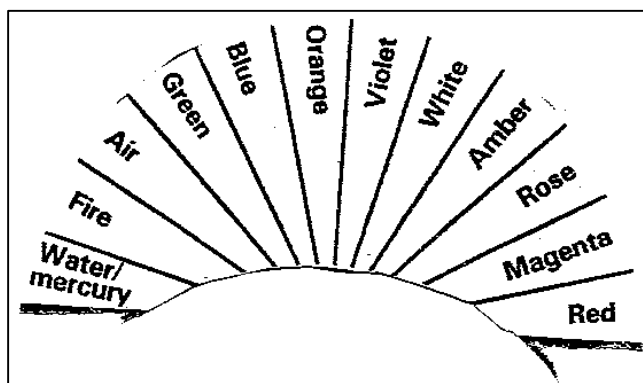
Ok, the crown chakra, I would say, very well. In other words he has divine desire to align his soul with God, it's just that some of the lower aura aspects....when we talk about chakras we are talking about the lower aura aspects of that particular virtue. Now you could further break it down from a yin and a yang perspective because he should have a large yang, small yin on each of those. **Say** "From a yang perspective how aligned is he?" "From a yin perspective on that chakra, according to that virtue is he aligned?"

However I recommend that you first do it in general before you get specific. The reason is you will bog down and not get through all the virtues. I would suggest that you check how aligned you are with the virtues in general. Like my total beingness of my lower....realize this is a virtue *layer* of the lower aura. We are not talking about your monad here, if your monad is in bad shape it is because it is echoing the disorder that you've brought to it because it was transmuted.

So, "On the virtue layer of my aura, how aligned am I in general with the Will of the Father?" You can just measure that. If I check ss, for instance, I would get very, very low. That's the total, sum total. Now, I could check a month ago, how aligned was it? Better than it was today. Two months ago, about the same. Six months ago, worse. It looks like she went from total misalignment, hatred for the Will of the Father to mediocre and then went back down to poor. But she never got past 25% of the pie. She never went beyond mediocre in incorporating the Will of the Father. She did not progress, she relapsed.

Now some people who originally had a very bad score in this regard could be said to have made a very dramatic improvement. An example is fg. You could say a year ago how aligned was fg with the Will of the Father? He wasn't too bad, he's about 160 on 360 and then a month ago how aligned? He was pretty good, about 230, and two weeks ago he had a total relapse over here and that was the dark night of his soul. And right now, he is way up here about 310. Now that's a dramatic improvement in two weeks. That was when he was confronted by his total defiance, hatred for women, rooted in his hatred for his mother, his former wife, etc. And he faced it. And so because of that, he submitted his will in regard to the Law of Gender and some other things. He submitted his will in that regard. So that he became aligned with the Will. You could break that down by chakra. But he made a dramatic improvement because he made a *decision*. Now each of you can judge these things for yourselves. T3 can team you up with people.

There is another aspect to this. On the little color chart, **ask** "Where do I have some conflict with the Will of the Father?" With the first virtue, you can find a spot on the ring of the color, relating to different lines, nuances and lines of



force. See, certain Holy Beings and angels come down along those different **←color bands** so you could see there are angels specific for each color band. Not just angels, but other types of Holy Beings. Say you start to feel weird, like things are coming in for a landing. So we will take someone like sr here: "Where does she have a problem with the Will of the Father?" Ok, she has one there, so we will ask the Holy Beings to correct it, and we are going to blast the Name of God as it pertains to that. I can use this little square chart for when it is completely clear. I just use my finger to dowse when it is 100% and then down to 0. "Where else does she have one?" up there. Just do that until you have no more. Then you have to check it from a yang perspective.

It can be a part of yourself in the past stuck with an idea that you won't give up. Or with a person who is not aligned with God. It can be an absolute chunk of your aura which has a distinct aspect of material form. If that hole is not filled, you will really have a problem.

You can also dowse *"Where do I have blind spots relating to the Law of Will or any other Law"*, and you can find the blind spots. The blind spots are the dark holes in your own aura where you can't see your own flaws.

Maybe the first thing all of you could do is **ask** *"Where are my blind spots?"* Now, there is one thing I want to remember to do and that is to **check** *sucker worlds and past/present/future*. That is why the new charts are so good. Mg worked all night on these, and I am so grateful for that. **Check** the new chart and color them up. It is much easier to use a colored chart like this one than it is to work on a black and white one, it soothes your eyes. You could check the time frames and **ask** *"Where are the dark holes? Are they in a sucker world, perhaps?"* Find where they are, ask the Holy Beings to help you and then blast with the Name of God. That is your part. You are partaking of the Name of God.

Likewise on the physical charts I do not have the one that needs panties drawn on it, yet, but I have the other one, you will be happy to know (laughter). But you want to **know** *"Where in her tissue emanation as well, or in her aura she has a problem with the Will of Father; past/present /future or sucker world conflict with the Will of the Father?"* I get one on the top of her shoulder. This could be an egoic from someone else; it could be any kind of dark force from a created elemental, or a piece of herself out in the past. Whatever it is, you ask the Divine Beings to pull that home and heal it and you would also **say** *"Where on these charts do I have black holes in my aura related to any defiance to law and/or part of myself out in any time/space: past/present/future/sucker worlds or other?"*

Remember **Sucker Worlds** are the creation of your own reality. Sucker worlds, that's a very dangerous thing. You won't find it on a time chart necessarily. You've got to look for it primarily in an enclosed, private world of your own fantasy. It could be twenty years ago.

Dowsing Example: "Where does she have a black hole in her aura?"

Above this chart, put "Past, Present, Future, And Sucker";

It could be a part of self out some other contamination in;

Any contamination in, you should blast it for disintegration. There is a disintegration waveform that you will intuitively know because you've been taught on a cellular level what it is.

Blast it, and see how much is gone?

Dowse what percentage is left.

So you do this over the body charts, over the virtues charts.

Sucker worlds the (*inaudible*) ...the other ones here are important because sucker worlds are often very hard to see. I would suggest to put the names of the sucker worlds above the body parts so you can look for them on the body parts as well. Often sucker worlds will create illness in that body part, and cancers. Sucker worlds are like misuse of creative energy and that is why they often create abscesses and cancers. And they are contagious. They seed out.

Question: Throat infections?

Answer: It is because you are responding to the massive dripping of monadic substance from the holes in the virtue layer of the aura.

There is something I have to describe to you. It is linear but is the best I can tell you. The **monad** is up here, full of holy fluid. Now your corpse aura goes out in a cocoon around you, like an egg shaped cocoon and the outermost layer of that is like a vascular system that carries the blood of God. The blood of the Logos through it, it is the extension of the monad. It is the small threads that are echoed on the 50 trunks that you were taught in last week's lesson. The 50 are like acupuncture meridians, you could say.

Now these **50 Trunks** that go down have sub trunks within them. They are like branching arteries and veins. You could say the arteries are like the yang components, the veins are like the yin components of it and the arterials are all related to the monadic understanding and implementation of virtue. And if a person in their lower life has a major flaw that could be said to be over the level of the heart, as relates to the heart chakra of a major virtue, say they create a sucker world to what they think reality is as it relates to the heart chakra; say a concept of love or whatever. This sucker world becomes a create-your-own-reality thing that then becomes an abscess on the outside of the virtue layer and the blood then, becomes poisoned as it flows through that layer of the aura, the virtue aura. It flows through that poison, it becomes toxic and it affects the whole system. What's happened is, at this point in the history of humanity, the people who have souls, the virtues are strongly in focus. The Will of the Father and Love of the Sun is so bright, it is like we are in mid-day---the Will of the Father is illuminating and saying "All right, time to clean up".

It's as though people who pull away from that light create a tension that causes blood vessels to burst on the surface of the auric cocoon. The filaments that are coming down from the monad are torn and leak out monadic substance

along the site of the disorder. It could be a piece of yourself that you gave away to an unworthy person, like an auric filament. One of those blood vessels might have shot over into a child that was disordered or lived in a disordered household. I had this happen, a little Mormon boy that I was fond of, I saw that he still had a soul before I died, so I gave him a piece of T1 essence to strengthen him because he was one of the few children who still had souls. When we came back and I became T2, it is as though that child, his family was so disordered that then he lost his soul. It was a sorrowful thing. But that piece of T1 became like a corpse aura, auric filament to us and brought the disorder from that family to us. As a result I had to remove the tie because it was like an oozing sore in our auric cocoons that was then translatable to some body part. But there are many, many of them connected to the nose and sinuses, usually connected to the sexual system. So, what happened is, if a person--many, many people have disordered sexual histories and so now is the time when the virtue aspect of the sexual history is now coming into play. You know I've told you...**END OF SIDE TWO:**

Causes for Illnesses; Sensing Disorder Intuitively

CLASS NOTES 28 September 1993 Morning

T2 was praying to know how to clear ourselves of layers of disorder collected throughout time. Periodically the Holy Beings will be repairing damage done by the destructive influences of zombie portals over the last two weeks. Those who had been sealed off will be worked on.

Diseases and virtues are intertwined. The corpse has a lower aura that relates to the virtues. A misapplication from a known reality will cause a sucker world energy which then may evolve into a disease state. T2 will try to define which diseases branch from which virtue.

We have no virtue that is totally inverse. Inverse universes have destructive energies, but we aren't in that space. If we take a part of a virtue and misapply it due to a known reality against the Father, we misuse creative energies in all the chakras. We use the seed to tap into the Logos power to create new life. We now have a strong focus on the blasting of Name of God in the throat, as we are clearing a higher octave of the lower aura.

Ray Octave worlds correlate with sucker worlds relative to distorted virtues, due to known realities. The difference is that Ray Octaves have more room for deviation in form, and have more individuation. **Inverse** means something has become the total opposite. For example, Sun energy is astrologically a Leo Force so someone who totally refuses to address all aspects of paternity would show an inverse planetary influence. But if the Sun/Leo became a pervert, it would be a Ray Octave deviation, which is not the antithesis, but a variation to the side. An inverse planetary would be an application in the wrong season (i.e. if one chose to embark on a course of life and became stuck to wrong action in the wrong season). Another example would be a 75 year old woman seeking a 25 year old man in a bar, when her appropriate focus for her time would be concern for the future of children, and not just her own children, but the world's. An inverse planetary is doing a January method in August.

T2 is not especially fond of astrology as it is perverted to a system of witchcraft. People may try to see the future and are stuck to patterns (like using the tarot deck). A master controls the lower forces and can go against the Law of Rhythm through transmutation. But a master does not do it for just anything. At times of great soul purpose, one may transmute the lower disorders from higher planes of causation. If one needs to, one may negate the lower effect. A higher force has more power than a lower force.

Higher Law supersedes lower law. There is order in the universe, even though a master may seem disorderly in a lower realm. We are not slaves to the seasons; one may control spiritual forces to do the Will of God. One ought to be able to affect the weather, it is not so hard to do, but it cannot be done casually, one must have a good reason. The weather may have a spiritual plane of causation, and one may break up a grid for a farmer so that he may have good crops, but should one? No. It may not be proper to have good crops.

Be cautious with the higher Laws or one will become a sorcerer (as were many Native Americans). A **sorcerer** uses the Laws to create effects of one's own choosing. A **Holy Master** uses the Laws of the Divine Logos to do the Will of the Father.

An inflammation or infection would most likely show an *Inverse Planetary disease* due to a spiritual effect i.e. resisting the seasons, deficiency diseases with low digestive enzyme action or low hormone secretions. For example obesity from a poor thyroid function could be a planetary or a sucker world problem.

If one has a sucker world it indicates a perversity of a virtue, and is not just the opposite trait, but it has a perverse aspect of the virtues. For example the creativity/propagation virtue would be perverted if one had repeated sex without concern with procreation, or by abortion, which would create sucker worlds off that line of 9. In one case, a man adopted a young girl for child pornography films, and this would show perversity of the fatherly aspect which would create an Inverse/sucker world of great magnitude.

What diseases are indicated with sucker worlds? This would not be just an acting out of season, but in one's totally going off the track. It would be like a race car that crashes through a fence and plows into the crowd; which would take much more force than shifting into reverse. If a person channels that much generative force into defiance of the rules, they may easily create a cancer.

Some diseases come under the evil cabala, and some come from something worse. AIDS has more than one facet to it, with planetary and sucker world influences. Stealing the powers of holiness has something very, very evil about it (energy vampires) and these are independent of the evil cabala.

Asuras are above the level of the evil cabala.

Antilogos Time and **Pseudo Logos Time** are within the range of the evil cabala, which is the creating of a system of logic with a false use of generative power. These two times could actually be within the range of some Asuras; not just fallen Disseminators, but fallen Demigods.

The whole scheme of holiness is the expansion of holiness through space and time. **A Holy trait is expansion.** A demigod in charge of expanding holiness in a world system went awry, and the evil lies in the intersection of other systems to ours; and it is profound. It seems the demigods intersected Earth. The Hindu religion describes these fallen demigods. It appears that two exist; and it is important to know that illness arises from this situation.

Fallen Demigod Disorders: Differentiate between Right/Left. This is a hierarchy that before the fall, the demigods were in another location. If God were in the center, the original location would be:

(Chart currently unavailable):

X God x Fallen Original location x Fallen

SQUARE CHART:

World		Non-world		Pseudo world		Sucker		Evil Being			
Other System	Not known to man	Antilogos left right	Pseudo antilogos left center right	Pseudo Logos left center right	Logos left center right	Sucker					
Down	Left-inverse	Back	Other	Front	Right hand	Up					
Nothing left	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	Not measurable
Tens	Hundreds	Thousands	Ten thousands	Hundred thousands	Millions	Billions	Trillions				

The genetic strain is infiltrated with the Fallen Antilogos Right/Left; it has a strong hereditary aspect, and some are born with the tendencies of the fallen. It is not yin/yang in itself, but has yin/yang aspects separately within Right/Left.

Alzheimer's: Fallen Antilogos Left/yin

Parkinson's: Fallen Antilogos Right/yang

Lou Gehrig's Disease: Logos Left

Some Cancer/Hodgkin's Disease: Pseudo Antilogos Right. **Pseudo Antilogos** is like a sucker world stemming from the Antilogos, which would be a further distortion. For example is one had something of a natural seasonal disorder, it would show as Logos Left, and would be an Evil Cabala line.

Sucker Pseudo Logos: Check Right/Left/Center. Center is a frozen time spot, a crystallization spot.

Pseudo Antilogos (and Sucker): Check *Right/Left/Center*. The evil sucker worlds should never have intersected.

Center: that is the worst possible contamination as it is not of this world and it is an evil world sucker crystallization in the body, and it would take one further away from health.

AIDS: Is Antilogos Right/yang, with another aspect Not Known to Man. A mutation produced by a Frankenstein animal/man combination virus. (Also Pseudo Logos Right).

For a specific problem, i.e. a wart: **Ask:** "Where would this (wart)come from, as I believe the world should be orderly?" In one case a wart was a Logos Left/yang due to an eye substance contamination. **Ask** the Holy Powers to clear all of us

of this disorder. The wart had an 8th Virtue/reason, Chameleon quality. This indicates a block in sobriety and the ability to reason (without going on tangents). This had a watery aspect of eye substance and fluid, which is related to not being able to reason without emotion; or in the wrong time and place.

Second example: a wart (?): This one had another world system of a Future Evil Antilogos Right/Yang. The Holy Beings are blasting us for this.

3rd example: Pseudo Antilogos Right/yang. This contamination came through a person, a part of someone else embedded in the corpse. Look at the chromosomes and ask it to be removed. Some of us have disorders that have inhibited our soul progression. It is an infected virtue layer.

LOGOS RIGHT: One of the worst things is when someone drains the holy powers of the Holy Logos. Vampires weaken and pollute. This is due to part of self out. We should know if one of the students or more, are being vampired. Some have been vampired through a network. **Ask The Holy Powers to remove any Logos Right portals.**

Ask: "How many portals do I have?"

Check: *Body Parts, Chromosomes, Amino Acids, and Elements* as to where one is hooked in.

This would weaken our own power.

Antilogos Left: This causes great physical destruction. It is from sexual contamination or hooks into zombies or vice versa. This is due to going against the seasons or by directly defying Law (which would be the same pattern but inverse). **Ask** the Holy Beings to remove all connections with the Antilogos Left and all diseases/disorders/clones/virus (which are usually sucker worlds). This would show a state of deficiency or excess.

Logos Center: This would have a left/right causation and crystallization on the first plane of causation. (If one dowses Center, ask if it originated Left/Right). T2 sees a lot of Logos Center in us. **Ask** the Divine Beings to heal us so as to better serve God and man. The contamination may be the actual wart itself, or goiter, which would occur due to a gland compensating for its inability to produce hormones.

It is interesting that certain warts and moles take on an aura that is very strong. For example a nephew of a student had a **birth mark** that would seem nauseating even after clearing it of dark forces. It was an Antilogos Left, which is higher level, more foreign, and more dangerous. This birth mark had an evil mechanism in it that would have spread.

Repulsion is a self-preservation modality that allows one to get away from something. It is a healthy mechanism, that one may be repulsed by certain things. Nurses and Doctors are exposed to Pseudo Antilogos contamination by touching patients (even with the use of gloves).

People don't always manifest contamination on the surface. If something grows inward it is more dangerous than that which manifests externally. **Skin problems** reflect spiritual contamination (though one may have perfect skin and the contamination might manifest internally as cancer).

Pseudo Logos: Right/Left/Center. Deviant variations spring off like cancers depending on the evil imagination of the person at the root of the evil. For example art and writings which create sucker worlds; the seed thought would need to be destroyed.

Other Person's Clones: i.e. jm Clones: Ask specifically for these. **Check** the age of the clone, and **ask** for other clones by a person's name.

One may ask, "Why does a person clone?" and it is not by a person's desire to, but is an automatic creation from the generative aspect gone crazy. A mutated generative center will constantly represent the demon the person has become. This person became a demon with obsessions, sucker worlds, and meditation orgasmic practices. He kept feeding the sucker worlds with his soul force and they became bigger, and globules were throughout the building. When one has a right hand source of power, one is far more dangerous than a zombie.

Logos Right: These would be the relics and blessings. A holy aspect of the generative function is when one is so holy; it becomes the plan of the Logos to create angelic elementals out of one's essence. This would be our destiny. This is a holy manifestation of the expansion of God.

A holy person's very presence and breath has a holy emanation, and one would be blessed and taught by the presence of God that floats out. Why are saints' bones in churches, but that the very bones generate Logos Right emanations? If one were to touch them, one would feel the power of God. The priest would pray before the relics, and by the Law of Generativity, elementals of holiness would come out and enter the pilgrim/priest and give a blessing of the master/Holy Being one was praying to. That is why the evil want the sword that pierced Christ's side. Hitler used it as a relic for power for his sick system. Evil uses Right hand portals for generative power sources.

Protestants don't understand the mechanism of **holograms**, they consider the use of **relics** as graven images, but it is considered out of context. People pray to relics because it is often the closest thing they can find that is orderly. That is why the **evil sorcerers** use power objects, as they open evil Antilogos doorways.

Avoid sites like the pyramids, and **Antilogos Center** objects. New Age power centers, like Sedona, are Antilogos Centers. Many people worship power without consideration of the source. Some objects in museums are portals.

Ask the Holy Beings specifically:

- 1) Elements (especially) Amino Acids, Chromosomes
- 2) Logos/Antilogos/Pseudo Logos/Pseudo Antilogos: and Left/Right/Center/Other
- 3) Use the square chart and see "How many clones come from each one?"
- 4) See how ripe the clones are, by using the **Fetal Development Chart** (next page)
- 5) Check Sucker worlds off of each listed above.
- 6) If someone is a demon, dowse their clones by name. Ask the year, check chromosomes, etc. May be sexually acquired.
- 7) Will a disintegrating waveform/Name of God/chop/siphon/check % left.
- 8) Ask if anything is remaining, or underneath i.e. a seed. To do Chart.

Angles in space defy one's imagination. We think of the right and left side of God, and there may be an above and below God.

Yesterday T2 could see filaments going out from our eyes where we clone in other people. When one shifts the eyes to heightened awareness one may see this, it is not the vision of the eye, but one may see the filaments in a half dream state.

Clones of Old Self: Echoes of monadic decisions of the past. One may have a future clone in 1952.

When you are outside, think about things and people in terms of this class. Look at abnormal manifestations and evaluate them. Are they Logos Right/Left/Center, etc? Look at things from all perspectives. Sense disorder intuitively, and observe which realm it represents, so as not be fooled in life. One could look at an animal and check the organ system. Incorporate the lessons in what you see. To learn something requires integrating the teaching in different parts or the brain, and from different angles, so as it may be imbedded in the consciousness for operating automatically later on.

Ask: "% of deviation from the Logos as we know it":

Look at the symbols in the Masonic Temple to spur one's understanding of the concepts.

"Where one is most contaminated from the Fallen Demigods?"

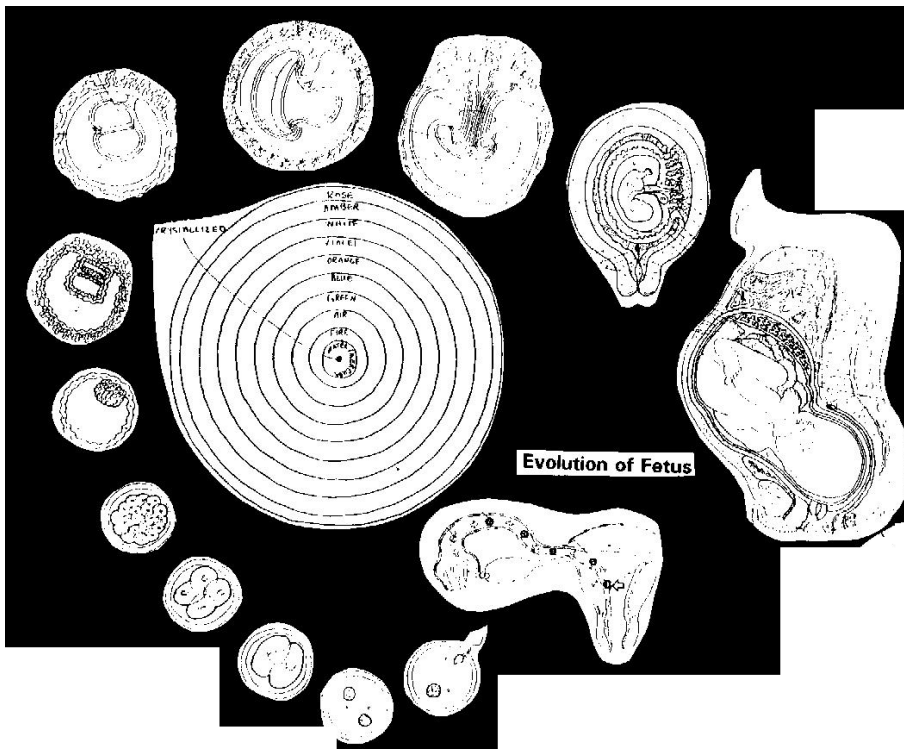
Use the words that trigger one's dowsing response.

We have holy monads, and so our clones may dowse as relics or blessing.

With any sexual relationship, one would have given relics to the person.

FETAL DEVELOPMENT CHART

Fetal Development Chart



Nervous System

Endocrine System

Evolution of Fetus

Reproductive System

Skeletal System

Body Parts Visual

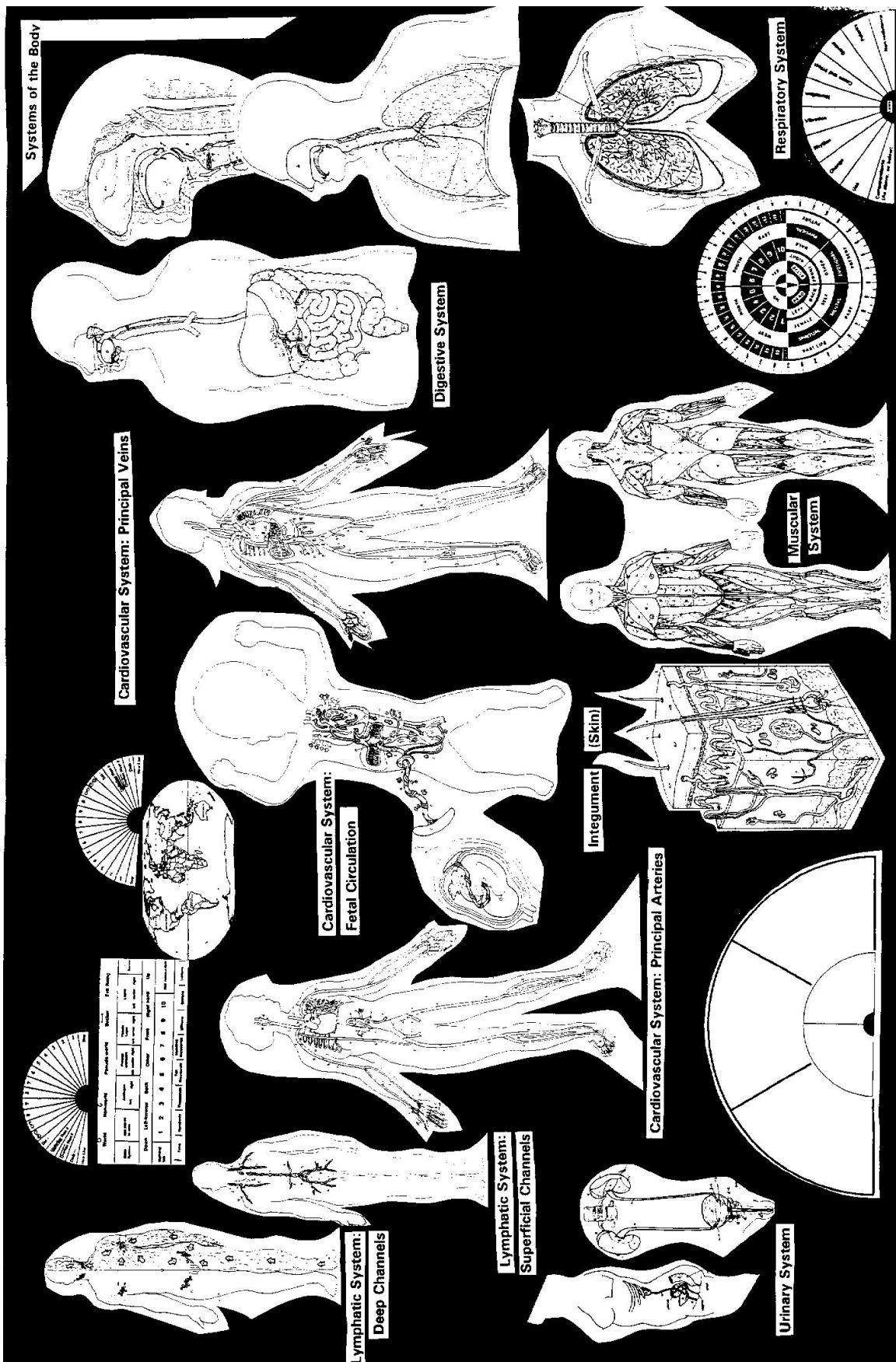
STUDENT / ZOMBIE / BUSINESS ASSOC. / RELATIVE

CHOP | **NAME OF GOD** | **OTHER BLAST** | **DISINTEGRATE** | **PULL IT TO - CAUTERIZE** | **PULL PART OF SELF** | **BACK OUT**

ZOMBIE THREADS | **Miasmatic Pattern** | **Disease Demons - Clones** | **Spores** | **Seeds** | **FORMER LOVER**

DREAMING BODY | **DESIRE IMPLANT** | **THREAD** | **PRIMARY ECHO** | **HOLOGRAM ZOMBIE** | **GENETIC**

D.B. TENDRIL/FINGER | **PLASMA** | **SECONDARY ECHO** | **LEAKING STUMP** | **SHADOW**



CHARTS September 28, 1993

Obsession seeds become a **Clone Core** which is a clone producing mechanism.

A **Clone Producing Mechanism** is a dark spot on the virtue layer of the aura. It requires sexual energy to reproduce and stays dormant if not fed. Check for *Inverse Planetary Receivers* which are a type of clone core and must be removed.

PROBLEMS:

Planetary Clones

Other Heavenly Bodies Clones

Inverse Elements Clones

Earth Location Clones

Trait Clones

Clone Ejaculatory Substance Clones

Female Clone Sexual Lubricant Fluid Clones

Lesbian Substance Clones

Lesbian Clones

Male Homo Clones

Bestiality Clones

Child Pornography Clones

Sado-Masochism Clones

Male Mouth On Penis Clones

Anal Sodomy Clones

Female Mouth On Female Privates Clones

Abortion Clones

Exhibitionist/Voyeurism Clones

Meditation Orgasm Clones

Multiple Sclerosis Clones

Oriental Torture Breath Clones

Rape Clones

Human Sacrifice Fertility Clones

Leopard Spray Clones

Corpse Shadow Clones

Sperm Snot Clones

Manatee Semen Clones

Satanic Ritual Clones

Lesbian Tapeworm Clones

Lesbian Liquid Clones

Lesbian Mucous Clones

Lesbian Thick Air Clones

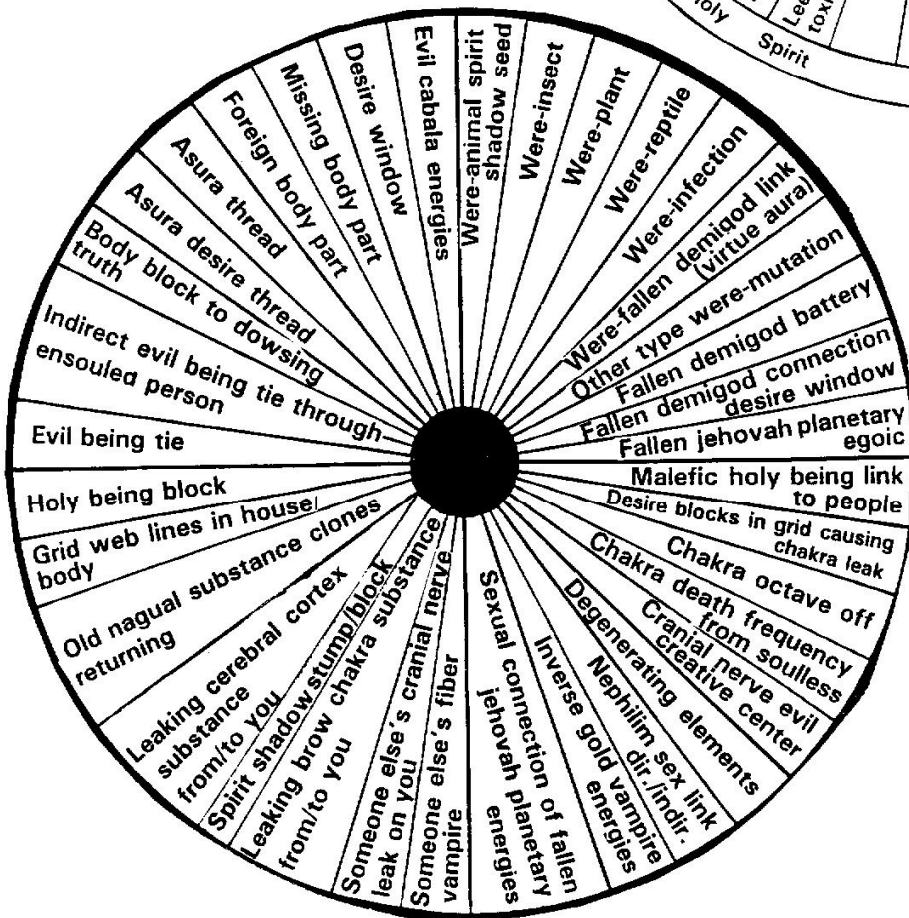
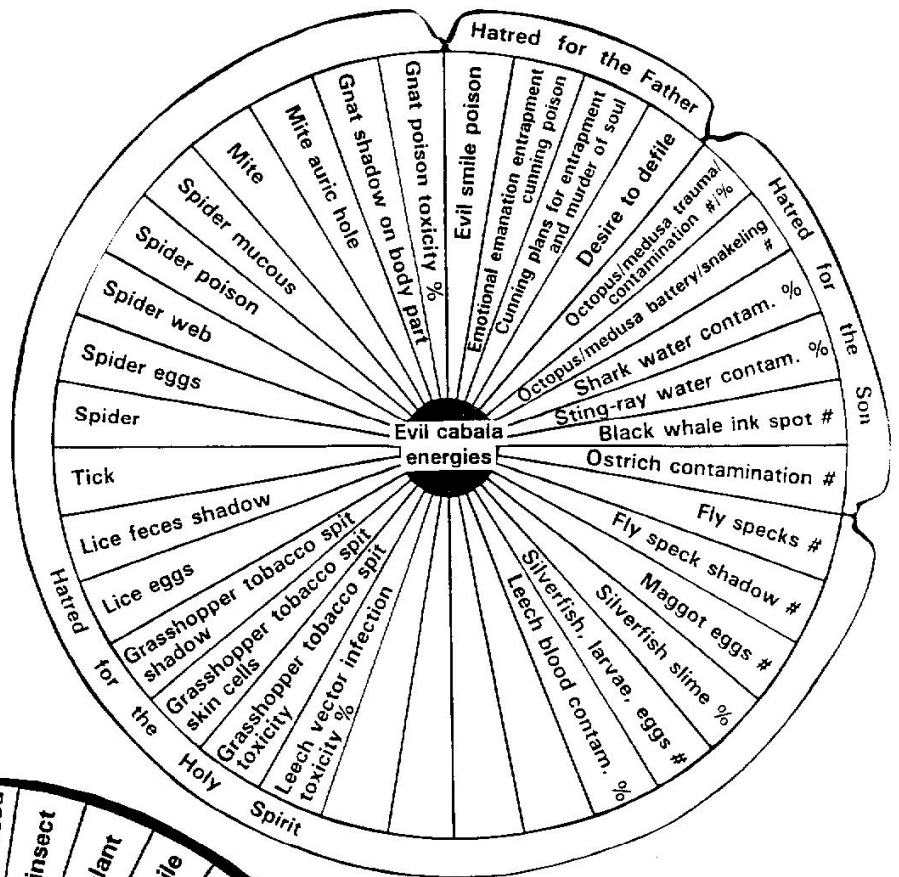
Virtue Clones (By Number)

Ray/Octave Clones

Virtue Clones (By Trait)

Inverse Planetary Receiver Clones

Hate Woman Mucous Clones



CASE REPORTS

A: Dreaming Bodies, Implants, Clones, Seeds, Plasma Portals

SEPTEMBER 28, 1993: LESSON

CASE REPORT A: (Lesson sent out)

In 1987, T1 sent a dreaming body, which can be compared to a hand with an arm attached to a desire thread, to her (relative's) right clavicle. It embedded as a desire implant and caused T2 to have clones of (relative). The clone seed is in (relative), but T2 dowses as having (relative's) clones which must be chopped.

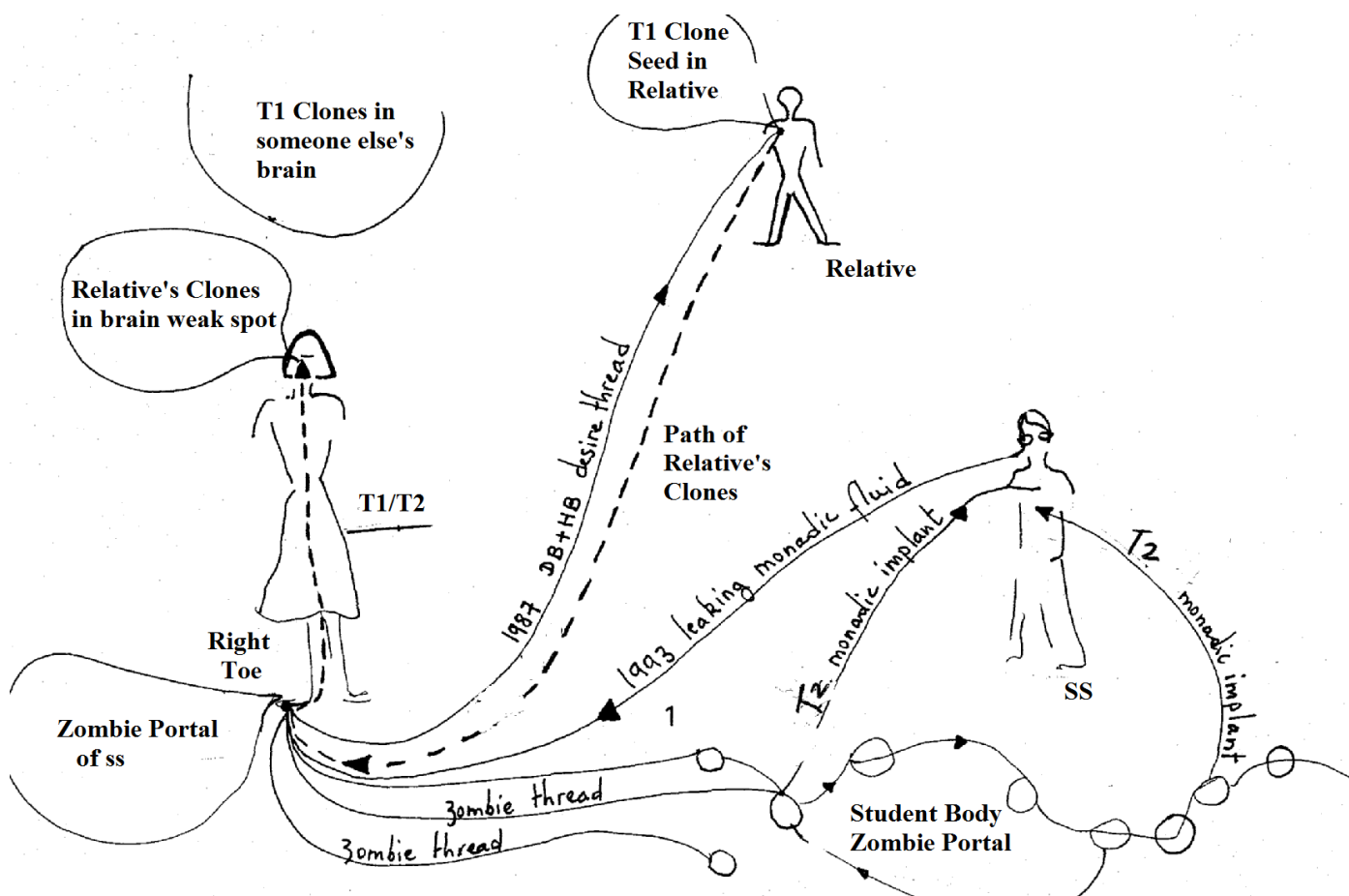
In 1993, ss's leaking monadic fluid entered the black spot on T2's right toe and started spreading zombie threads after ss split from her soul. The result is (relative)would dowse as having a clone seed, T2 would dowse as having (relative's) clones, and would dowse as having a zombie portal of s that spread, thread-like, through the student body.

Ss would dowse as having a “T2 monadic implant.”

Do: Disintegrate the monadic fluid droplet in the right toe of T2 and all zombie threads attached. Disintegrate the dreaming body and creative thread in (relative)from T1 Chop four of (relative's) clones in T2. Disintegrate clone seed in (relative). The clones migrated to a weak spot in T2's brain. If you have clones in someone else's brain, then clones can crawl into your brain. It causes an echo in a weak spot in the aura.

Procedure for clearing: chop the clones, disintegrate residue, disintegrate clone seed in (relative) composed of dreaming body and creative thread of T1. Look at spot in aura (right toe) and ask Holy Beings to heal scar. There was a holy being with the dreaming body as well. In each case, you must dowse whether to pull it back or disintegrate it. In this case, it had become a holy being portal and was disintegrated.

Plasma is a partial dreaming body. **“Amputated”** is when no dreaming body or plasma is left, but there is still a thread to creation coming to the solar plexus of the originator (desire thread only).



CASE REPORT B:

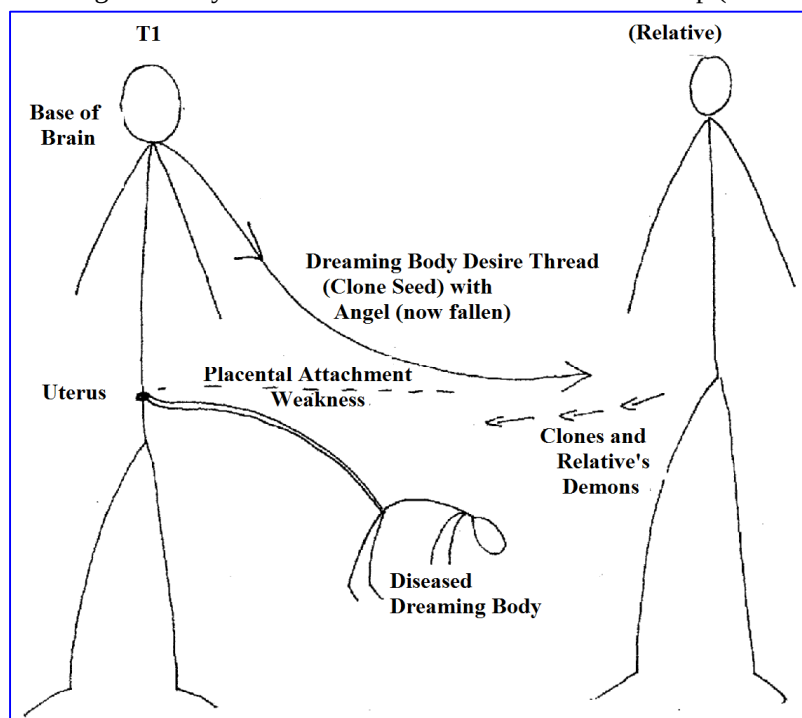
(Drawing previous page) T2's left foot has a desire implant (dreaming body is gone) to ss, forming a zombie portal. In that hole are disease demons from T3. The disease demon is an infected or crazed dreaming body, which has been so for 6 months. It was infected through eye contact with a female business associate from a desire for revenge. A dreaming body/desire implant from his foot went to the associate's nose, forming a zombie portal. He would dowse as having her clones in his foot. She would have his clone seed in her nose. T2 had a black hole in her left foot from a desire implant to ss, forming another zombie portal. T2 would dowse as having ss clones. ss would dowse as having T2's desire implant with zombie threads emanating from it. T3's implant in the zombie's nose cloned demons which crawled back to T3's nose. The disease demons in his nose gave him a chronic sinus problem. One of these crawled out of his nose into T2's left foot's black hole.

First you must disintegrate T3's clone seed Dreaming Body desire thread in the zombie's nose. Chop the eight demons (clones) that are in her (the zombie's) nose. Then T3's desire thread should retract to his left foot. Make sure all zombie threads are disintegrated in his foot. Chop any demons that have crawled back along the threads. Ask that his foot be healed by the auric healer holy beings and Name of God.

T2 must disintegrate the desire thread implant to ss and any zombie threads. There would not be a clone seed in ss because there is no dreaming body attached. The desire thread was in ss bladder, causing an echoing weakness in T2's bladder. First ask for healing in T2's left foot and Name of God any reverberations. The dreaming body and desire thread emanating from T2's bladder became weakened as a karmic echo in the form of disease patterns echoed to T2's bladder. The resonating disease pattern, based on jm's sexual obsessions, caused the bladder dreaming body to die, leaving the creative thread dangling with an open wound, like an amputated arm that was still dripping blood. This dropped plasma everywhere, forming little hologram portals to and from T2. The plasma holograms were deposited wherever T2's bodily fluids, including saliva, snot, urine, etc., could be found. These holograms are active for three days.

Something crawled into the stump of the bladder dreaming body. A desire thread from a student crawled into the stump. T2 would then dowse as having a desire implant of this student. He would dowse as having a hook from her. So the desire threads must be disintegrated and ask for healing on the stump and Name of God that part of the aura.

(See drawing below) A dreaming body from T1's base of brain was out to her (relative) in 1990. There was an angel associated with this dreaming body which is now fallen. This formed a zombie portal and a clone desire implant in (relative). T2 dowses as having (relative) clones (5) in her uterus. There is a weak spot at the placental attachment spot. Must disintegrate the holy being, dreaming body and the desire thread in (relative) and any clones or disease spirits resulting. Also any zombie threads. At T2's uterus must chop (relative's) demons and ask for healing and Name of God.

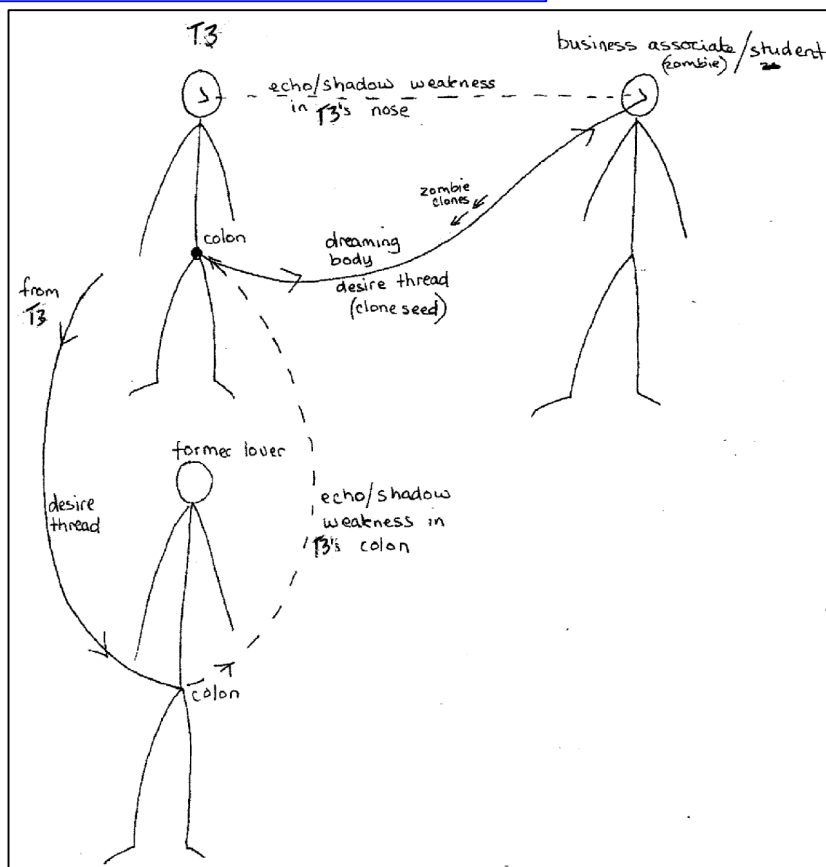
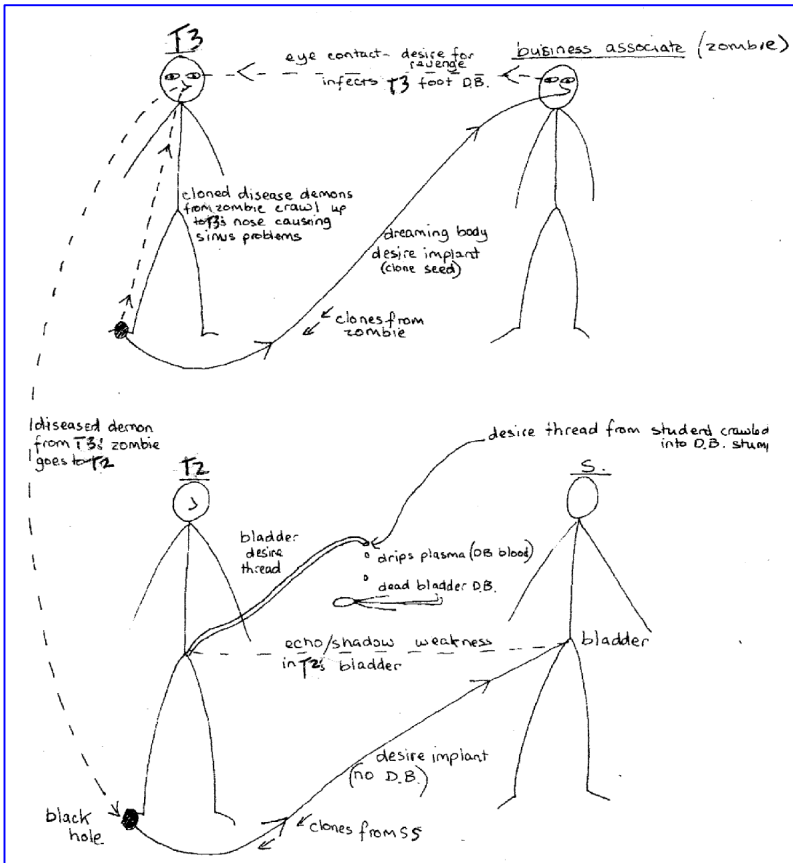


Check if there is an echo dreaming body that is now sick from the zombie portal connection. Disintegrate the diseased dreaming body associated with the uterine placental site and ask for cauterizing of the desire tendril/arm so it will not drip plasma from the stump of the dreaming body.

CASE REPORT C:

T3's lower colon has had a dreaming body out for four years to a male business associate/student. This dreaming body did not take much emotion to go there because the location in the colon was already sick due to a spirit of disease through an echo from a desire implant in a former lover's colon. Must disintegrate the crazed dreaming body, the desire thread connecting it, the desire threads, and the clone seed of T3 in the male associate. The reason the dreaming body went to the male was because T3 had empathy for the male.

Chop any clones of that person in T3's nose, where they had crawled due to a weakness in that spot. T3's dreaming body in his colon went to the male associate's nose. This formed a disease portal in T3's nose. Now must disintegrate any desire threads, zombie threads and crazed illness demons in the former lover's colon. Then chop any of her clones in his nose or colon. And cauterize any stumps in his nose and colon. Ask for healing of the aura and Name of God.

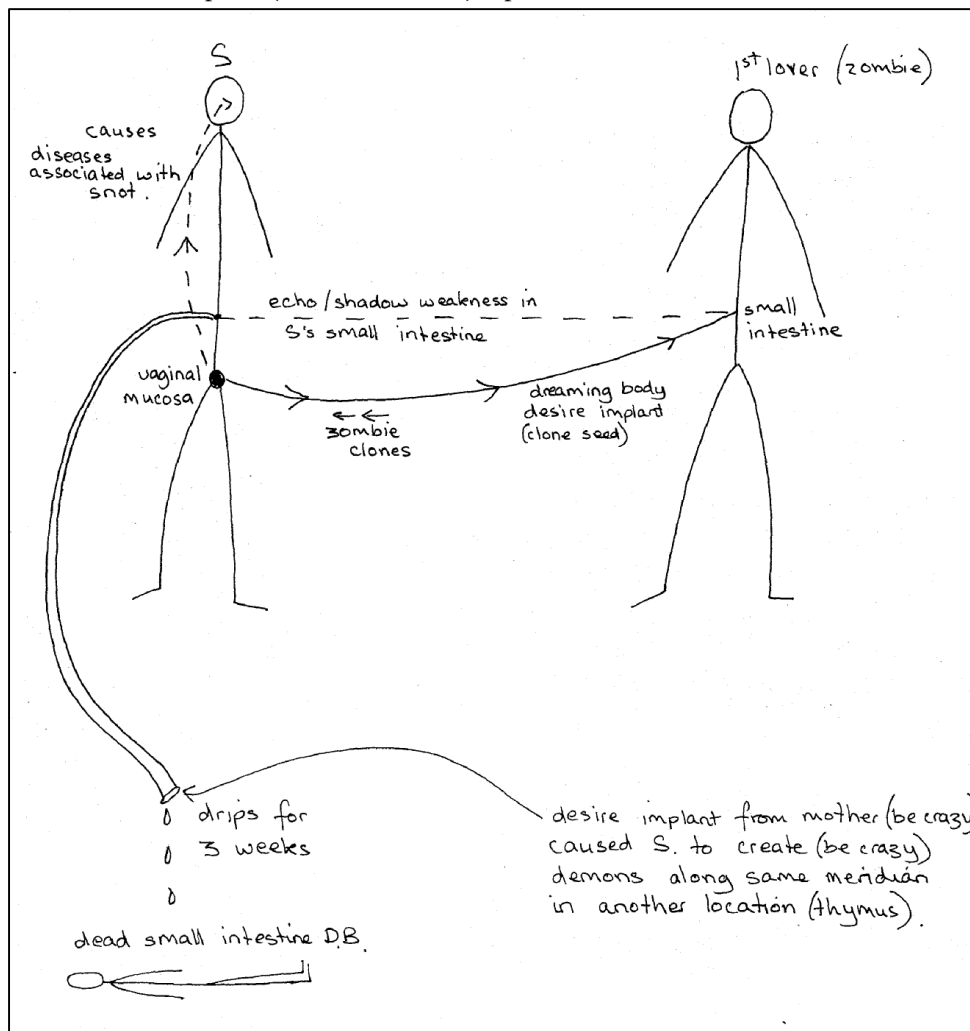


CASE REPORT D:

S had a Dreaming Body associated with vaginal mucosa go to another person due to her first sexual experience. The lover got a desire implant in his small intestine. She had a clone seed mechanism in her intestine due to the echo with this guy. There are zombie threads and clones of him in her privates. He has a clone seed of her and she has threads from him to her. She also has a festering pool of disease portals from him in her. They are not diseases associated with crotch, but with snot production – allergies, clods, etc. Blast the demon seed in him, chop clones of him in her, ask for disintegrate demons of disease in her, Name of God to disintegrate homeopathic pattern in her of residual and look at echo site.

The echo site (small intestine) had a Dreaming Body that got sick and died. Left a stump dripping plasma for 3 weeks. A desire implant crawled into the site from her mother, related to insanity. The desire was that “ss not be crazy”, translatable to: “be crazy.”

If you want someone to do something, think for them to *not* do it. Go towards something which makes it recede. What you resist is drawn to you and what you desire recedes. If you produce in the mental realm, it dissolves in the physical. The **Laws of Manifestation** are not simple and depends on level of mastery you have attained and the type of projection created. When you have aura trauma (as in this case of the sick Dreaming Body), avoid people, they could crawl in. This is what happened here, developing a zombie portal to her. Disintegrate zombie threads coming from her solar plexus, demons of disease made by ss's own creative forces at another site along same meridian, producing demons of the pattern that the desire implant (from her mother) represented.



Desire implants are not creative in themselves, unless the recipient has a corresponding weakness in another area. She had a Dreaming Body in her thymus that became disordered and started producing crazy demons. The mother Dreaming Body died and the babies continued to reproduce. Must look for self-induced clones in the site, chop, disintegrate, ask aura rebuilders, Name of God, threads and for any migration site. Ask for the stumps to be sealed and the scars closed.

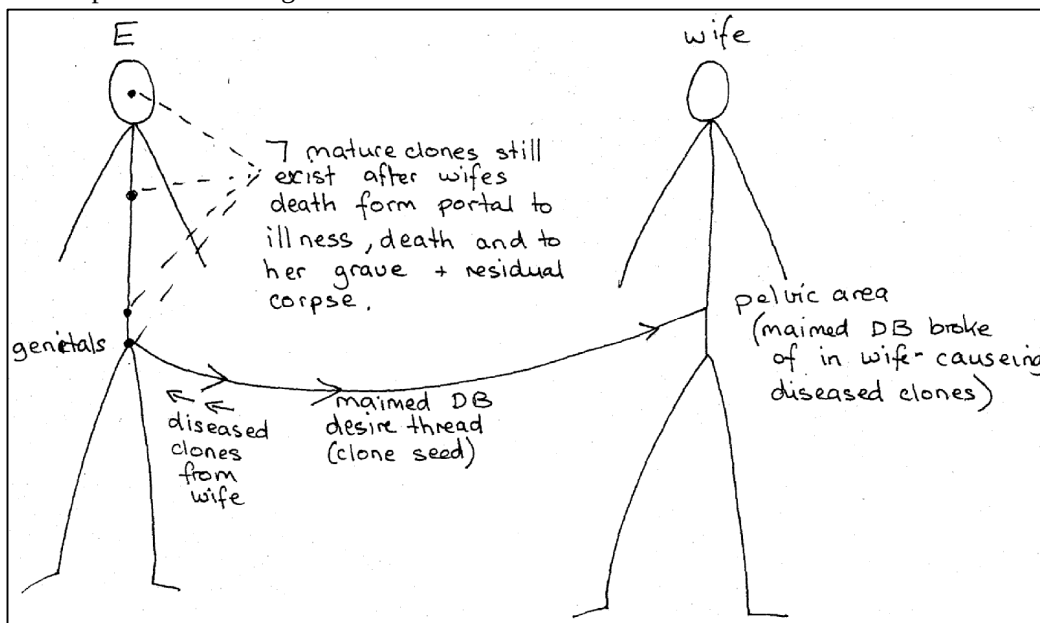
CASE REPORT E:

E. had a tissue resonance originating with a genetic root carried on the Y chromosome. This was from sins of the father having a resonance with the tissues of the private parts. As a result of that tendency to weakness along the line of virtue of desire, there was a resulting genetic shadow on tissues of genitals. This produced a wobbly nature to the associated dreaming body, echoing the tendencies of the father's genetic weakness.

At age 18 the dreaming body got possessed from a 48 year female friend of the parents. This woman had succubus tendencies, producing a sucker world that contaminated his dreaming body. This dreaming body had a hologram of this woman, essentially the same thing as a desire implant, although it was an egoic bubble from this sucker world with circular sexual fantasies from this woman. The dreaming body became maimed but was eventually was able to repulse the evil desire implant from this woman, because it was strong enough to do so.

The dreaming body had a wound and residual trauma from this experience and later possessed his wife, through normal connubial relations. Due to the genetic weakness and maiming, the dreaming body broke off inside his wife in her pelvic organs. Since it was disordered, it tended to produce disease clones in her and produced her clones in him, echoing along a disease pathway. There are still 7 mature ones in him of her, existing there even after her death. These formed a portal to death and illness, migrating to the nose, heart, lower colon, and testicles.

It did not form zombie portals because she was not a zombie when she died. However it formed portals to her grave and any part of her residual corpse. Must still disintegrate the desire seed, clone seed and dreaming body in the corpse. These can last for eight or nine years, because of other people previously hooked in. This creates secondary zombie portals from the grave.



There are also portals of disorder that happen when people have children together. Clearing of one's own portals to the grave will remove children's as well. **Look** at the chromos, aminos, etc. of the children that combined in child's tissues forming a link to the grave. **Look** for any area of intersection of genetic contamination. It forms a portal from the destructive forces that are disintegrating the dead person to the living person.

You must also **look** in the genetics for reverberation to

old lovers related to planets. Planetary influences have to do with the physical and lower aura components making up the person. **Check** where on the 360 scale, you may have a contamination of each planetary energy. To **remove** there is almost always a thread (desire thread) that holds the poison in you in a body location that may be unrelated to contamination. You must will it out, with a desire to see it removed. This is the reverse of the act that put the thread out in the first place. Use a disintegrating waveform on the thread and the Name of God to remove reverberation.

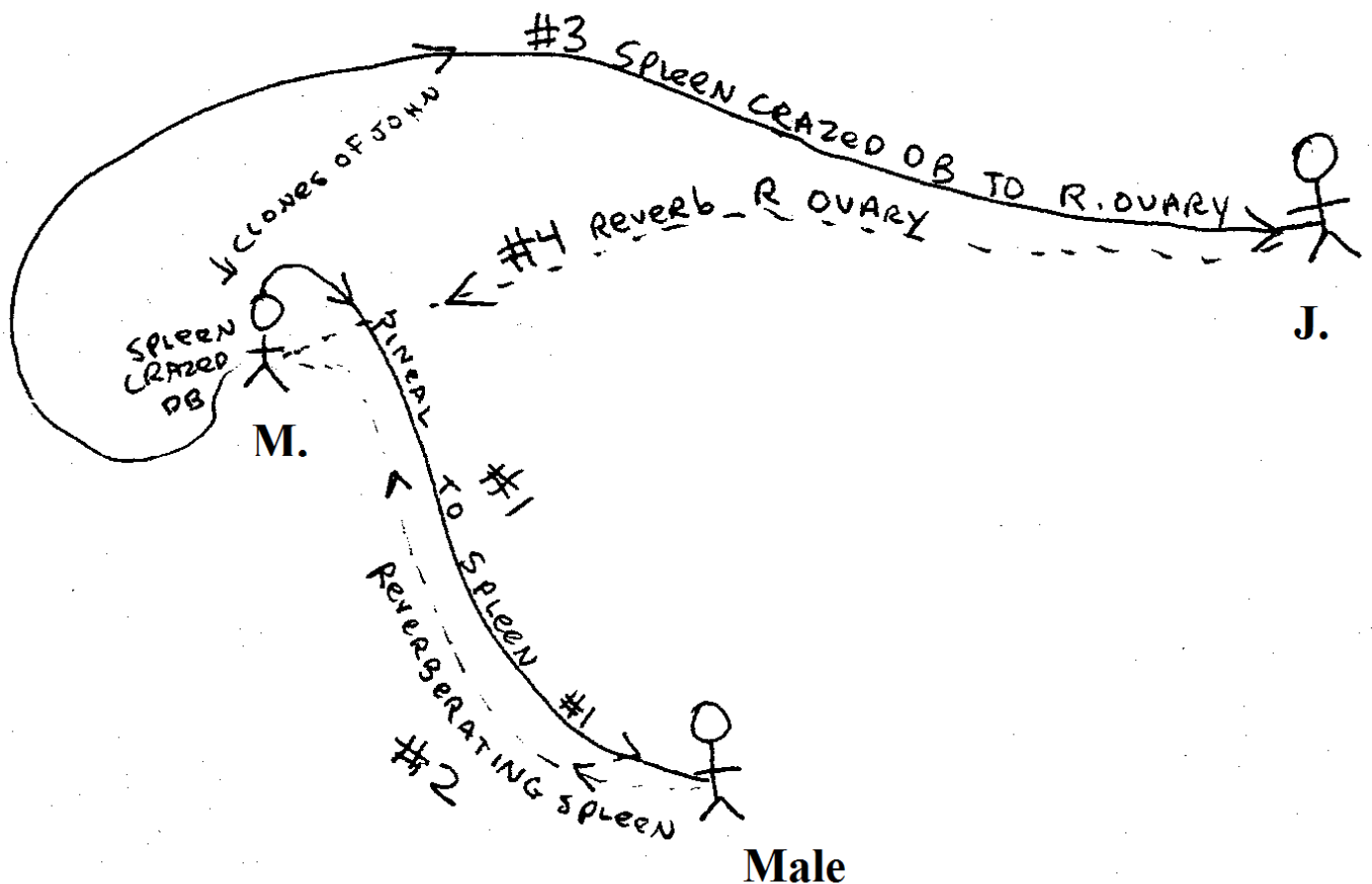
E. had a genetic desire shadow on Venus. Ask the holy powers along line of Venus to remove that shadow from the genetic material. Your genetic material will change when any bodily fluids are exchanged. Clearing your own disordered pattern will remove the identical pattern from the Earth. This can impact thousands echoing our genetic patterns worldwide.

Did he cause his wife to get cancer? She had a genetic tendency for cancer along certain lines of virtue from her parents. Her cancer was triggered by the fact that she had a dreaming body embedded in her son that was contaminated by one of her son's associates. This provided a catalyst by which the larger genetic tendency was overwhelmed. The other things would not have produced the cancer on their own. The auric bodies also had not fully recovered from childbirth six months before the onset of cancer.

CASE REPORT F:

A dreaming body associated with pineal gland of a student (M.) went to a male she admired romantically 19 years ago. This formed a clone seed portal in him at the level of his spleen, forming a reverberating weakness in her spleen. She has clones of him in her head (pineal). Chop and disintegrate the clones and dreaming body. Cauterize and retract the stump to her head. In order for the stump to come back into her head, make sure there are no demons of illness in her head. Check for location of demons of illness in her. Disintegrate and chop these as well. They can migrate to other locations. Ask Holy Powers to heal the pineal.

Check her spleen for reverberating weakness with the zombie. The associated dreaming body went berserk and entered another person about nine years ago (J.). This formed another clone portal in J.'s right ovary, producing a shadow weakness in the student's right ovary. That dreaming body (associated with the student's right ovary) went crazy and drips plasma chronically, producing demons of illness from hearing J.'s pattern of disorder. J. has a clone seed of the student and the student has clones of J's. Clones would dowse as J. clones even though the student's seed is in her. Clones would go back to the student to the side the dreaming body came from and could migrate. So this site became an echo and a primary site. Therefore look for zombie threads from her spleen, right ovary and pineal. Remove pattern of illness from her ovary and ask the Holy powers to heal that dreaming body and Name of God the drip. To stop the drip one must remove the original source of the disordered pattern. Remove the shadows, heal the organs of disease, remove the clones of the 2 people, chop all demons, and remove all threads.



Transcribed AUDIO TAPE Lecture Side A

AUDIO TAPE SEPTEMBER 29, 1993 SIDE A

.....trace it to a known virtue, and you may not be able to trace it to the inverse cabala. You can only trace it to the degree of deviation from the Logos as you know it. So, you could

Check: Your *Chromosomes, Elements Or Amino Acids* or all of the above and
Your *Organ Systems for Degree of Anti-Logos* contamination:
Left, Right or Crystallized; Yin Or Yang.

Remember You can have a *Left* that is a yin or a yang or a *Right* yin or yang.
This does not mean yin or yang in this case; it means the *Left* hand of God or the *Right* hand of God as the sparks are thrown out into creation. Got it? Any other questions?

I would suggest that ...

Question: *(Inaudible)*

Answer: Sometimes people get a clearer picture with a different word, so if you ask added Fallen Demigod Anti-Logos energies in the same space you might get a clearer dowsing response. You say “*I want to know where on my elements or amino acids that I have the most contamination from Fallen Demi-gods, left, Anti-Logos?*” Or, you could just say *Fallen Demi-gods* and see what you get. **You’ve got to find the words that trigger the dowsing response.** OK?

(Break in the audio-tape)

All right are we ready? If some of you seem to be having a bit of a hard time, don’t be too surprised. Part of what is happening now has to do with Time, changing your personal time; past in particular. Also, there is an aspect of changing your projected future.

Now, we’ve talked some about different types of time, like split time and that there is such a thing as moving back and forward in time and there is such a thing as parallel time and various other times. **Part of the mysteries of your soul is your ability to move in time.** *One of the wonders of moving in time with various aspects of your auric body is that you can absolutely change your spiritual path with an aspect of spiritual transmutation within law.*

For a person who has put forth certain causes during their life, to suddenly have their plate to be wiped clean at, what we think of, as this current time, would not be exactly within law, even within the Law of Grace. It’s as though, there is always to some extent an eye for an eye a tooth for a tooth. **The question is; can you somehow be more efficient in the way that debts are paid throughout your life in such a way as to wrap up any disorder from the past, present or future?**

THE FUTURE would be your projected (future), given the causes put forth throughout your life; what projected disorder was already put into concrete? I’ve said there are two types of future, more or less, that should concern you. One of them is a **probable future** which is, that you are in the process of putting forth causes to produce an effect but they haven’t solidified yet, in other words the causes are still maybe 50/50 on whether it will solidify.

But then there is a type of future where maybe you have put forward so many causes that there is a 95% probability that a **certain concrete effect** will occur and that is a more difficult sort of future to change within law.

Then you have humanity as a whole with **group karma** where they have a 50% probability that certain things will occur and then there is a solidified 95% probability that certain other things will occur.

To break up the concretized future is extremely challenging for a spiritual alchemist.

To break up a 50/50 (future) is not a great feat because it is kind of like standing at the crossroads. All you have to do then is, put forth holy causes and then that 50/50 will be 90% to the right and only 10 % to the left, and usually you can drag that 10% right along.

So, to change your (probable) future always requires changing your present in order to put forth good causes.

To change your concretized future requires changing your past.

That is part of the **ALCHEMY**. It is not just going in with a jack-hammer; it is absolutely changing your past. You might say “How can you change the past?” Well, we are in the process of changing all of your pasts, the things that you dowsed as clones from various years that are coming to you and from various people, lovers, associates that you identified with so strongly to the point that they had a piece of you and you had a piece of them in you. That is what you are dowsing as Clones. And the Holy Powers have seen fit that it is not some cruel act that suddenly you are besieged with clones, it is absolutely your salvation. Because what it’s doing is changing your concretized future.

It is like your future, given your choices and your associates that you have made throughout your life and indeed your former life as well, but this life in particular, the decisions you have made; it is “as the twig is bent the tree shall grow.” And this affects the physical, the mental and spiritual bodies to such an extent that you could say that the **illnesses**
Lectures by Anonymous: September, 1993

that you would have had in your later life are determined by the causes put forth and the associates you have had rapport with through your life. Including the parents that you chose, entered ensouled with, the sins of the father you could say, on the genetic line and the mother's.

So, you could say that the way that the divine powers saw fit to operate to help you become truly saints, all the cleaning up of the lower aspects including the virtue aura to align you with your saint soul, you had to be changed in the past. And it was not through some magic wand, by some magician or sorcerer. It is through, in a way, your own karma and that of other human beings or human people who have taken on human karma: Beings who have taken on human karma.

I've said that Jesus did not die for your sins; he lived to show you the way. Now that is one level of the truth and another level of truth is that he did in fact take on the karma of many, the sins of many, by his suffering and by being willing to transmute a great deal of disorder. However, the disorder in this Earth is so monumental that there is no way, within law, that a being can take on such karma. There are ways that a group of people could help to change the concretized future by the purification of themselves and learning the principles and then applying that to other parts of life.

It may seem like a cruel fate that all these clones keep wafting in. And you could say "How is it, it is so bizarre that all these clones from 1960 are coming in for a landing?" It's not just parts of you, it's not like every zombie out there has clones coming in for a landing, no, people who have clones coming in for a landing are being given the Grace to disintegrate them by the use of their will, because those clones were invited or they were created through the use of will and the generative forces. They were created through some misuse of Love, Will or Intelligence. Whether it was an abuse of the sexual faculties, a romantic obsession, not using what you know to be true, whether it was not desiring to struggle to learn truth but just accepting what was before you and therefore not accepting the Law of Change and Progression; whether it was using your will to direct it for petty hostilities, to make money or just for lower concerns or not using your will to be aligned with God, but just passively accepting that you were aligned with God: being so passive that you degenerated spiritually. And I think that everyone is to some extent guilty of at least one aspect of those things at some point in your life.

Or even people who live what the world considers decent lives, there are many, many aspects that civilization doesn't *understand* to be decent but that *are* decent. We have to struggle to understand what is in fact the Law in all the layers and complexities that we need to become aligned with and learn. And there is no point in feeling guilt or shame or anything else, it is a matter of this is just the way it is and your standards are much higher than the common man. For that reason you are at the point in your life where you are given an opportunity to change your past, therefore changing your concretized future.

It would not be within law for me to look to all the concretized futures and blast them into smithereens and say "No, I'm changing your future now". Because it would not follow the Law of Cause and Effect as it applies in the higher realm. However, you are given a streamline method of changing your past. You don't have to relive your past at all, which is certainly a mercy. What you have to do though, is to find the pieces that have been lost in yourself and find the people who have embedded in you, with their attitudes, with their false ideas that are antithetical to law. **We need to find** all the aspects of deviant behavior, thoughts, speech. We need to eradicate those, because the world needs a few saints. For that reason you have been called to a mighty duty. And so do not look at these clones as a terrible thing, look at them as they really are, which is a changing of your past.

Like cells of yourself have been shed and you are collecting them, so as to collect your power, so that you can become holy. As they start to come back to you, you will feel a sense of anguish, irritability, defiling thought forms, thoughts of hostility and thoughts like "Everything is hell and then you die" or "Everybody gets on your nerves", things such as that. You will find your mind wandering and you won't feel very holy. You won't feel holy, you might think to yourself "Well, six months ago I felt more aligned with God than I do now". That's because you weren't changing your past then. You were changing your present. **Now you are changing your past, your present and your future.**

And it is a tremendous focus that is difficult to consider the monumental proportion of change that you are undergoing. Look in the mirror and you might say "I look worse today than I did two months ago, so I must be doing something wrong". Or "I feel worse, emotionally, mentally, my thoughts are more circular, I'm not doing as well". You will assume that, and you will look at each other and think "They look like hell, they are just falling apart..."; "That person is not very aligned, I can pick up their thoughts and their thoughts are very disorderly..." and this sort of thing.

What you must realize and what we must communicate to B C and br that this is to be expected right now. It is a time of great sobriety, because it requires great sobriety and great focus because we need to rapidly clean up this past while the clones are still coming in. There will come a doorway (sic), when they won't. And when that happens you won't be able to alter your future any longer. Your concretized future will be set in stone.

If it is one that is from evil causes put forth, even if in the eyes of the world they were not evil, if you spent your life visualizing financial success or familial success, and that's all, then somehow you omitted spiritual knowledge to a high level. Then somehow you will end up ignorant. Sometimes you will get the opposite, too, of what you visualized in your concretized future, like what you are attracted to you is repelled. So, your Laws of Manifestation are coming into play heavily on a major scale whether it's physical health or illness. I see cancer coming in, I see all sorts of stuff coming in and we have the ability to stop it, to nip it in the bud if we are prudent and if we are deliberate and if we don't get sidetracked. If we get sidetracked, then you will miss your window of opportunity.

The next four or five days will be the window of opportunity. The next couple of days will not be good days for me to teach. It's as though there are windows of teaching that open and close. I suppose that the season for teaching could open back up, the Holy Powers might see fit to bypass one of the Laws of Rhythm. There are the Laws of Rhythm regarding the planet Earth and there are Laws of Rhythm regarding the Logoic Forces as well, like in the church where they say there are angels for every day of the week. That is true.

There are angels that are aligned with every day of the week, every day of the month, and every day of the year. Holy Beings of a higher nature also align with the days of the week, the month and the year. There are windows for teaching and there are windows for incorporating. It looks like tomorrow will be a day for incorporation--in fact probably, for the rest of the day. It is though the window for teaching is going to take a pause, and a breath and a sigh. Not through any lower desire of mine because every day I wake, if I sleep, then I say "Not my will but Thine oh Lord, and if I am to teach, I will teach". I think you know that. If I am to heal, I will heal.

There are some things that I may be able to help you with today. That is, as your past and your projected futures loom around you as depicted by these clones. You might look on the list and say "How could I have any clones like that?" and a lot of it would be if you only had an associate who aligned physically, mentally, spiritually with such behaviors or such people. That's all it takes. It's like our world is so polluted, it's like these clones...it's like movie stars. You could have a clone like Mickey Roark, if you liked his movies. **These clones are really idea complexes that form your idea of self**, but not just an idea of self, they absolutely form yourself.

Your lower aspect is like a composite of the people you have known (and) by your parent's ideas. You are formed somewhat by your sub-conscious mind, the composite of the people you have interacted with, the ideas you have studied, the religions that you've been involved with, the relationships you've had, the decisions you've made. See that's all aspects of the sub-conscious mind, you could say. And the sub-conscious mind is intimately entwined in the lower aura which then propels you to this life's future; physical, mental and spiritual.

When that strange event (occurred) that is impossible, really, for any of you to understand, unless you were there; Ra was there. When T1 died, the sense of death could be most perceived by the distinct lack of a sub-conscious mind afterwards. And it never dawned on this conscious mind what a distinct difference it was to not have a sub-conscious mind. Because of **within the realm of the sub-conscious mind** comes the mental argument, the history, the fears of future, the arguments with all the memories, the emotional and really cellular embedded complex of ideas of self that erupt in the behaviors now, and thoughts and speech. It's as though a well under your house with all the energies, memories and water, with all of the homeopathic things in it. As though whenever you have something that triggers a memory of one of those homeopathic energies, then you drink from that well, that you reinforce that aspect.

It's as though the sub-conscious mind has a good reason to be there in humans, it gives a cultural perspective. It is some of what Jung would have called the Universal Mind is actually in the sub-conscious mind as I see it. What he called the Universal Mind was really the genetic pool, that then added to the sub-conscious minds. So you could say that what he saw as the Universal mind was really the genetic pool influence upon the pool of the sub-conscious mind. The dark pool that is beneath your conscious.

And it was a fascinating thing in some ways to lose my sub-conscious mind. Because in losing the sub-conscious mind I lost, in many ways, social skills and an understanding of the human condition. It was as though in that two or three hours of the dying and the lying there and the pain and the throwing out of self out into space. It was as though what was left was a consciousness that truly was formless. It did not truly understand the human condition completely unless it tuned into it, but it also could understand other conditions just as readily. So you could say there was, in that case, in the Jungian sense the super-conscious mind, the alignment with the Logos was there and the conscious mind with, you could say, brain cell memory files that could be flipped through and retrieved, but it had no *essence* of self to it.

Now this is a very key thing in regard to you, too, because it will help you to understand the mechanisms of trouble with your own self. When T1 lost her sub-conscious mind, you could say that in some ways she could have appeared simple minded and odd. Because there was not that sense of retrieval of the mental and emotional sense that is common to the human condition. To some people she could have appeared heartless or cold, or something, or bizarre or evil because most people's ideas of holiness is dependent upon the emotional component that comprises the well of the sub-conscious mind. Without the well of the sub-conscious mind, a person can appear to be heartless. But that is because

they appear to be not-human in their affect unless they shift, you could say, to an akasha file and say “Ok this is a human affect, and this is a human affect I will produce”.

Then people think a human’s natural response, is well, “This is like a computer or something frightful because it is so odd.” And yet, the only way of being truly **formless** is to have no sub-conscious pool because the sub-conscious pool is the very tank that you are bound to for your life to keep your consciousness as a formed human. So people drink from that well their whole lives to keep their consciousness anchored into that human pool of experience, because that is the identity of human, human-hood.

To be formless is an unusual state and not one that is readily compatible with physical life. Because much of physical life is dependent upon the concepts that your organs, your physical organs have, a concept of how they should act; whether they should digest at a certain time. They have a memory of when you eat, you squirt digestive fluids and then they digest. They have a memory of when to urinate, you drink water and then you urinate.

So your organs have a difficult time adjusting if you did not have the pool of the sub-conscious which is intimately entwined with the nervous system; the para-sympathetic reaction and the sympathetic reaction. In other words, both your flight or fight response, which triggers you to a sense of danger is intimately entwined with what you have learned is danger. Also your sense of how to get by in the world and be healthy, wealthy and wise is intertwined with your cultural network that is in that pool. So, part of the problem that you could say Ce had with the person that came back from California, was that there was that missing sense of being human.

A lot has happened since then that could be misunderstood if looked at from a merely human perspective. You could say, completely, it’s true, that I still don’t have a sub-conscious mind. Whatever I tell you has no sub-conscious motivation at all. It’s as though there is a conscious motivation and then there is an aspect of “Not my will, but Thine, oh Lord”, “What is the Will of the Father, and how do I interpret it to my conscious mind?”

There are obstacles too, in the interpretation of the conscious mind, because of the impediments to the human brain. But, the impediments you could say are of a physical nature of difficulty of translating into language or the brain cells. There are also influences that affect the human brain that are global, such as planetary conditions, weather conditions, solar flares, moon cycles, these sort of things that affect the human brain’s ability to absorb information and affects certain holy beings who line up with certain planetary conditions. You could say that my ability to teach you or to help you is largely dependant upon season, on natural physical phenomena so upon the Will of the Father if it is within the scope of the Holy Beings that are aligned with God, that you are to learn something or to have certain types of interventions done on your behalf. It is usually done within certain seasons, because we are seasonal beings according to law. All of us, even the Holy Beings are seasonal beings.

That is absolutely all that I am, is a conscious mind and a window, a vessel that is merely trying to interpret the Will of the Father for you. I have in fact; I have no personal agenda because I have no personal self. I have an elemental personality that is merely here as a shadow of T1 so as to not seem spooky. But I have no personal agenda, none, and you need to always remember that.

How does this help you in your understanding in regard to these clones? It has to do with these clones are all related to the sub-conscious pool. You could say that your lower self is composed of partly that sub-conscious pool of disorder accumulated during your life and through the genetic pool, as these pool droplets come back to the sea, as these droplets come back and form a little puddle inside you. These droplets echo the disorder that originated their splitting from the main core. The reason they were dropped like tears along your path, had to do with the disorder that split away from your soul at that time. Your soul was repelled by the droplets; it spit it out like something foul in the mouth of the soul. It spit out the disorder along your path. And now, you are faced with the difficulty, if you want to change your future, you must suck those droplets back in, digest them and in fact refine them and make them holy. Make the droplets holy water.

So, if you had never been called to this teaching and if by some miracle you still had a soul, then what would have happened is, when you died or as you progressed in life your concretized future would have been exactly as you set it up with all the droplets, and you would have certain areas maimed and missing and your disorders and illnesses later in life would reflect the maimed parts that were missing. And your mental disorders would reflect the maimed parts of your mental aura missing. And your virtues that were missing along in the way would reflect in the depravity of your spiritual body and of your emanations.

Your emanations reflect your depravity depending on the number of virtues that were blown out, shot, distorted, the number of sucker worlds that you accumulated with the creation of your own reality or the acceptance of false realities of others’ bubbles around you as some sort of weird drama constantly going in a circular reel. With all the scenes that you think reality, would be would be like “I Love Lucy” reruns all across your face, whatever the re-runs were. What you perceived as reality, “Leave it to Beaver” re-runs, like old TV shows would be shown over and over again, like you are

watching nothing but syndicated television, non-stop. And your ideas of reality would be imbedded in those sucker world droplets ideas of self.

It's a frightening thing for people to say "I don't know what reality is, but I want to truly know" because that means bursting the bubbles of the sucker worlds, sucking the disorder back in with the foul taste that it has and asking the Holy Beings to blast it with all the holiness, the Name of God so that it only has the impression of the Name of God upon it. That water, then, becomes holy water. That water in your body becomes holy water.

That takes a lot of courage to pull into you all that you thought was real, to stand naked and alone on the mountain top, looking at the stars and saying *"I am totally alone and totally naked of all that I know is real, I am willing to see truth and I'm willing to do God's Will. I know that there is a divine presence that is solid and whole and that I can anchor my faith into, therefore I trust the Holy Powers that have led me to this realization. I trust them with all my heart, mind, soul and body. I trust them and I choose to relinquish all that I have been, so as to do God's Will. I give my life for God and for others; I lay down my life for others."*

To give up your ideas of sucker worlds, to give up all the droplets of self over all the picture albums you've ever taken, and of baby pictures-- to give up the ideas of self is to lay down your life. Whether your corpse dies or not is of little significance. It is because your spiritual self is all that matters, and that truly you give up your pseudo spiritual self, your little clones of personal realities and others' realities. If you give those up and say "I don't know what the future will bring". Does it mean moving from a beautiful home like the one that I moved from with the six bedrooms and 2½ acre yard and the three bathrooms and the nice roof that doesn't leak and move over to this place here, where there are holes in the floor that go to the outside and rats and roaches and holes in the roof and no (glass) in some windows. Is that what it takes? I'll do it. If it means never seeing some of your children again, I'll do it.

Whatever it takes, T1 already did it. I don't have to say I did it because T1 already laid down her life for you and there are those who would say "No she didn't, because there is this corpse walking around that looks like T1" but I can assure you with every fiber of this being that T1 died. T1 died, she gave up her sub-conscious mind, her genetic pool of reality. She threw it all into the Milky Way. She died to her lower self completely, completely, and even though she did this, in order to refine the physical corpse, these holy beings that form the united consciousness with T2 must collect the droplets from all the past of T1 in order to follow law even though T1 did in fact destroy herself for humanity. So she is collecting all the droplets just as you are doing, because it is law.

Now you are fortunate in that because of the impeccability of T1, you have been graced with holy powers that are helpful in the gathering of your pieces back together and in fact as these pieces pull so much disorder on you and you snap your threads to creation, you can in fact, even be healed on a soul level, and your cords are repeatedly repaired. You are protected, you are cleaned off, you are healed, your threads are repaired over and over again by the divine powers that make up this network. Your souls can even be blown out and you will get a patched new soul or a brand new one if your soul was blown out by the force of the disorder that you are recalling.

The soul is not even you, you are the consciousness within the soul, the consciousness of God is you. And if you ever truly align with the consciousness of God, recapitulate all the little pieces of self, then you will truly be a saint. And then there will be no more struggle and as the thoughts come into your mind, the horrible defiling thoughts, the cranky thoughts or mean thoughts, you are going to know they are not you. You are going to know with every fiber of your being that you have known holiness. That you have seen God within your own beingness and consciousness that you know a droplet of God and that droplet of God must be your hope. There are people over this Earth, even though they have split from their souls, their tissues, their absolute selves hunger for some knowledge that there is God on the Earth in the world or anywhere. They struggle. There are people that are starving on a tissue, brain and emotional level for truth.

Only those who align with truth can present truth and give truth. Therefore it is your destiny to purify all your lower aspects and be courageous about it when all the bubbles of disorder come back to you. Be gracious and say "All right so this was my error and I cannot say that I didn't know better, because I was married to someone who was contaminated or this or that". It doesn't matter; there is no reason to worry about it. The only thing that you need is the divine desire to transmute it, to pull it back and to see it so that you can pull it back. Be diligent in doing that, and I'm trying to help all of you doing that as fast as I can and for those that are absent as well.

When you see clones of former students or other beings, don't get angry with them. What that is, are parts of yourself that have been incorporated. It is not their fault. In reality they don't have the power to clone anymore. The cloning was merely a mechanism of repulsion from the soul. So you could say that the pieces of the lower pool were shed as **tears by the soul**. The soul felt estranged from parts of disorder. So, people without souls don't have any reason to clone anymore. The only clones that they can have are ones that you have formed ideas of them or you have absorbed their clones from the past, when they still struggled against a soul. "Struggled against a soul" is the absolute truth, they struggle against truth and they snap their cords and all their fluids washed out.

There is something that I'm going to try to help you with today. There is a mechanism that certain times I can help you with. Where I can shut my eyes when I look at one of you and I can see the filaments that go out over time and space and I can help you pull those back in and help you blast it. With whatever Holy Powers are able to enter in at this season and since it will drop dramatically, my ability to do this by tonight or tomorrow, I'm going to do it today because it is already starting to drop.

Now, as I'm doing this I would like for you to go over the years as well, and try to recall as much as possible, and remember the methods that were taught last night and do not get discouraged. Because you've got to look at it that it is a fortunate thing that they are coming back. You don't have to know the names of people that you left clones with, you don't have to have slept with them, it just happened. You were in a disordered place and your soul let out a little cry and a tear fell from you. A tear stayed there.

There will come a day, if you are very diligent about this task, when you never again doubt who you are and your knowledge of your own holiness is always there. If you wake up at night and you find yourself struggling to help your fellow man and you are contaminated by that disorder and the disorder is truly great, as you go forth to do service, you will find this happening. When you find another's disorder upon you, you will always know that it is a superficial disorder and you will not own it, not even for a second will you own the thoughts, the trashiness, the torment of that disorder. It will merely be something like you have to get up and you have to take a bath. You get up, you clean the disorder off, you help your fellow man.....

END OF SIDE ONE: 1993 SEPTEMBER 29

Transcribed AUDIO TAPE Lecture Side B

AUDIO TAPE SEPTEMBER 29, 1993 SIDE B

....who in fact has some holy desire and some hope that they can handle a soul. This is the hope of many of our children. So by your putting forth good causes, hopefully you will reap some good personal effects, as well, but it cannot be your concern or your desire. You cannot be here just to keep a soul or get a soul. You can't be here to help your children, or someone. You must be here because you truly want to do God's Will whatever it may be. *"Not my will but thine, Oh Lord."* If your task is to do some boring work, so be it. If your task is to be an exorcist, then so be it.

"Not my will, but Thine, oh Lord." You must say that with every fiber of your being and pretty soon there is no struggle anymore. It's as though at a certain point, you struggle for a while to align and you draw back these droplets and then at a certain point you just are in the flow of the Logos and you do not struggle. It does not mean that you do not feel pain, but you are not attached to the pain. It's like the pain is there, you might take an aspirin for it, but who cares? It's as though there is no emotional attachment and when the pain is over, it's over. The pain is merely looked upon as just a process of the lower aspect, it is not part of you. And it is not something that causes you as near as much distress as a person who has a strong attachment to the lower form.

So, pretty soon you feel a deep joy that is growing inside you, the joy of alignment with God. **Joy is your hope.** When you wake up in the morning you can even be covered with crap of the disorder of the people you might have been trying to help at that time and yet, you feel a deep happiness within you because you know you are on the right track. Like you know you might have gotten soiled that day, but you know you are on the right track. It's a quiet knowingness within you that cannot be moved by any other person, place or circumstance. No matter what would happen to you, nothing could move that certainty of your own divine spark. No matter what would happen to you or your loved ones, or even the Earth.

Your consciousness of that holiness that is anchored within you is your strength and stability and carries you through time and space wherever you are to go. That is your safety net, your security, it is your hope it is the hope of the others. That if we can in fact provide methods through which people may in fact gain that stability, not in the lower things but that stability in the holiness of the Divine Plan in the laws of the Logos. In the knowledge that in fact there are Divine Beings ready to help.

How many people have grown up with pictures of icons on their walls and icons of saints? How many people have grown up with those but in their deepest heart never knew if they existed? In their deepest heart it was just a picture. In their deepest heart they wondered if over the whole Earth there was even one bit of God. Or dared not think about it but suppressed it, and their life became just an automaton's life of "OK, I do this and this and if I do this, I go to heaven when I die". When you live by rote of what you have learned in the genetic pools, when you live by what you've learned in school, (then) you live in such a method that you are nothing but a reflection of your sub-conscious mind but you are not a reflection of God because God is not a part of your sub-conscious mind.

God is a part of higher mind and higher minds cannot be heard where sub-conscious minds quibble over issues and ideas and memories and attachments.

Lectures by Anonymous: September, 1993

Page 126 of 134

Higher mind can only be heard by a person who truly will look up to God and no longer hears those pools of disorder. And in fact turn those pools of disorder as a perfect reflection of the light above. So that it is a pool so clean that it forms a perfect mirror of holiness: As above, so below. That is your task now; your task is to take the disorder from all your life and from your parents as well. And you are changing your past, so that your pool of sub-conscious mind is a mere reflection of the Divine Presence above. Of your sight, looking up see the Divine Presence and looking down, see a mirror of it.

I'm not asking you to be formless and give up your sub-conscious mind, but it was absolutely required that T1 do so or else she would have had that mirror and not known how to clean it. Because wherever there was a sub-conscious mind, there was confusion. You are fortunate in that by having a formless teacher you are able to have some reflections, however dim through the human voice, (and) the human presence...however dim through the bringing down into flesh form...however dim the reflection, it is a true reflection, it is just diluted. If it was a drop of holy water *there*, it was perhaps a drop in a pond *here* that you see. So you can say that what you have before you is merely a drop of holiness in a pond that is diluted, but the pond itself is not soiled. So it is faint, it is a faint call that you hear from afar reflecting in this voice. It is a faint image of what is holy because it is so far, for holiness to descend and through so much disorder it must descend and through so primitive a form as this being...so poor a translator as a human form.

Yet, despite that dilution, despite that cloudy perception, despite that metaphorical diluted representation of holiness, at least you have something that links you to the Logos instead of the echoes of the pools of genetics that say "This in fact was holy, this is the *representation* and we are going to translate it into this *form*, this form, this form".

It is very hard for people these days to merge with the true *essence* of the holy beings that went before, such as Lord Jesus and Mother Mary. And the reason it is so difficult that the pool of understanding of who they were is so muddy now, it is like an akasha pool of who Jesus was and who Mother Mary was, that has become so soiled with all the religions and conflicting concepts and all the people who have prayed to them while being defiling in their lower selves...all the people who have ever touched that pool...like going to France for healing in the holy waters. It as though every person that touched that pool added a bit of their own mud. So that there still is the holy drop of Lord Jesus and Mother Mary there, the problem is that you have to go through all the concepts crowding around it to find it, and that is why so many people lose heart. It's not that the holiness is not there, it's that there is an akasha complex crowding it to such an extent that it is hard to find.

It's hard to hear with all the disputing voices of what the reality of the crucifixion was, etc. all the arguments of all the years have crowded around it until it has lost its clarity. It's not that Jesus ever lost His holiness; it was that the perceptions of Jesus have altered mankind's ability to tune into his holiness.

It is time to try to help you some and then you should try to continue to try to help yourselves and the ones that are absent in the same way. I cannot reassure you as to absolutely how many people will be ensouled if you do a certain thing. Kind of like, "If I put forth this much effort, how much am I going to get back in return?" I can't promise you that any one person on the Earth will benefit other than yourselves from this work. But I can tell you that according to the Law of Cause and Effect, as you gain in impeccability it will ripple out in the larger pool of consciousness outward, until the water outward in the larger pool of the sub-conscious of civilization begins to take on a holy emanation much greater than you can imagine. So, I can only tell you that your hope and joy must rest in your own impeccability and alignment. Beyond that you must not court the future or the past. You must truly be in the Now and the best that you can do in the Now. If you do that, then you will truly become saints, which of course would be considered blasphemy. But I assure you that what I tell you is true. You do not need anyone telling you when you have become a saint. You become a saint when you are a perfect mirror of the Father above. And it should be your destiny.

All right, I'm going to do some work here.... **(Break in the audio tape)**

It doesn't appear there will be a lecture tonight or a class except there will be a kind of Holy Being blessing, you could say. So perhaps we could sing our favorite songs and then the Holy Beings could do the blessing and then I think, well I guess we will know tomorrow what to do after that. So we will just sing. **(Break in the audio tape)**

How does a person keep from going nuts with the burden of knowledge? This is something that you all need to address.

Student Comment: we were discussing it earlier today—laughter.

Particularly the insanity miasms coming out of babies and what-not. We have to look at the topic of "What is sanity, how do we get there and what is the shortest route?" (Laughs)

One of the most difficult things in battle, when you think about people who have been in the middle of major wars, "What would make them go crazy?" Try to merge a little bit with a major war. What would make a person go crazy? One thing that would make them go crazy would be thinking over much over issues that were not directly in front of them. They would start getting...say their buddies might be in discomfort and they might be behind a bunch of sandbags, it's like they start getting distracted by some guy who is crying, or someone who is out of control. So they start

worrying about someone who is not taking responsibility for themselves. So they get blown up because they don't keep track of what they are doing behind the sandbags. So your first priority as a warrior....(two people walk in late).

What causes a person to go nuts...or sane...or go towards sanity in the difficult path toward enlightenment? It has to do with keeping your eyes on the target and taking it in a very Now sort of position and not thinking over much. Like if you start thinking about every peripheral issue that passes your consciousness you will indeed go nuts. The burden of knowledge is so great that warriors of truth must have skills and shields that are far stronger than a warrior in a physical battle. Except the **shields** that a warrior of truth has, they are more subtle. I've talked before about shields. I've talked before about Chihuahuas being shields. It is as though, ok, you are under a great deal of stress and mental anguish and suddenly you look down and see two little scrawny dogs fighting over a rag. It kind of tickles you and makes you laugh. Some little piece of joy that is fairly harmless and that you are not likely to get over attached to, or become so invested in, that if something happened to it you would go crazy.

You can't afford to go crazy when you are in a major battle. Number one, you simplify your life because think about it, if a warrior went to battle and he had so many things from home, he had a little miniature TV, a VCR strapped to his back, a camera and all those things. It's as though if a person has all these things, all their favorite books strapped to their back what would happen is, they would get in the middle of battle, they would be so weighed down, then they would start turning to their things and they would get blown away in the heat of the battle.

It's like; a simple life is an absolute requirement to be a truth warrior. It's not that the Holy Beings want you to wear a hair shirt; it's that if your life is simple then you can dedicate your time, your resources and your energy in a streamline fashion toward your goal, which is the same goal as the Father which is to make the world holy. Then you have to have to define "What is holy, what is truth?" like Pilate washing his hands.

I believe that all of you know in your hearts what is holy and what is true and you have had a pretty extensive introduction in those concepts by T1, and T2, T3. Some of you might not have heard what was said because you had so much fluttering around, you had so much baggage on the battle front that maybe you were distracted, and maybe you didn't have enough simplicity in life to understand what was going on. So maybe you came into life with so much baggage, you went back to your corner of the jungle and turned on your VCR and your little miniature TV and then washed your hair and blow dried it with all these appliances that came with you to the point that you became distracted because you had to maintain all these appliances, things and houses. You had to work so hard, you had an idea that you needed a certain type of house so you went about building it. When your commanding officer said "All right the enemy is coming through the jungle, we have to move on" then you were all distressed because you had to dismantle your house and you didn't want to leave it. You started taking pictures of it then, or you started wrapping everything up and it took you a long time. It's like every time you would stop to camp, you would start to set up a whole new, elaborate agenda that was not just a shield but was in fact an impediment like a rock that weighed you down and took you underwater and that you were drowning.

No, a warrior needs to be like an American Indian, light on foot, quiet, cautious, able to move quickly without a lot of encumbrances. But it doesn't mean a warrior is without comfort because the very fact that he is unencumbered is his comfort. It may seem like the most painful thing in the world to become unencumbered like "Oh, the horror of it all". All that you think of in civilization, all that you think of being correct, human, a family, a person and being normal in society - when you become a warrior of truth, suddenly things start looking different.

It's as though, say you had a bridge group every week, or a study group at church, or you had a meeting once a month at the Theosophical Society or say you had some sort of gathering of friends that met regularly two or three times a year that you had gone to college with, or something. Suddenly what they talk about seems to ring hollow. Suddenly you realize that you are not the same. And when you try to give them just a little bit of what you have learned in your journeys you are like a traveler from far off lands and they look at you as if you are speaking a different language. Matter of fact, they look at you with a little bit of fear. Because you represent to them what they are afraid to be. When they look at you the fear then becomes hostility because the hostility is a response to fear. So you see the dark forces squirming within their eyes and it makes you realize the disparity between you and your fellow man.

So after you have crossed the line to be a warrior, it is as though you are a stranger in a strange land. You truly are. And there really is no going back, even for the people who left here. Like, the reason they keep calling and trying to harass us, even though they chose to leave, it was though they had crossed the line and it was as though nothing was the same anymore, even if they are zombies. It was as though they have a little bit of knowledge that torments them and even yet, even as zombies. (Sings) *"Let it never be forgot, that once there was a spot, a fleeting wisp of glory...."* We should always remember things, little songs, little bits of things, to warm you in the dead of night because there are many, many nights that if you leave this place, as some day you surely will, I don't know when, maybe never, but maybe you will, you always have to be prepared, you can't be too gridded (?) into any place or any person.

If you achieve some level of comfort here, then you must always know that there could come a day when you will have to go out in a night as dark as that night in those windows, and you might have to somehow, be a holy being yourself. Remember when I showed you, and you can dowse this yourself, that many of the people that you formerly knew, would dowse now, unequivocally, completely, as evil beings. And dowse it, ce, is he a human, or an evil being? An evil being. You can dowse it yourself. The reason is, when people take the left hand path, the power of knowledge is so great that when a person defies what they know, they have chosen an evil path. Whereas a person who never knew it would not necessarily dowse as an evil being, they might dowse as a zombie, but not an evil being.

As you go from here, if someday whether tomorrow, ten years or twenty years, you could dowse as indeed a holy being. And that is a wonderful thing to dowse as, it is not that you are dowsing a holy being *on* you, it is you *are* a holy being. You don't stalk as a holy being, you don't pretend to be a holy being, you don't wish to be a holy being, you are a holy being. And if you are a holy being then there is no night that will cloud your sight. There is no loneliness that will block your awareness of the comfort of the Holy Spirit. You are never alone. You are never alone because you are always with the Divine Presence. There may come a day when you will have to go out into that dark night and help your fellow man bravely. It may be that you have to work very surreptitiously on the Earth. It may be that you would be persecuted so much, and believe you me; it is not much different from when they burned people on a (stake). A person who is truly dedicated to the struggle for truth now is persecuted just as mightily. It is just that they are slandered, defiled, and called all manner of names and ostracized in business, social things and family-wise and possibly locked up in a nutso-house.

So, believe you me, you cannot readily share any information from here because you would indeed be persecuted. I can guarantee you. But remember what it says in the **Beatitudes**, "*Blessed are you when men revile you, say all manner of evil against you for my name's sake for so it was unto the prophets*". The servant is not greater than the master. Be prepared to suffer some, but not recklessly. A warrior is very cautious and is cautious in speech and in action. All of you have come a long way, you have endured, and you have worked hard to clean up yourselves and it has not gone unnoticed.

I don't know what will happen from here, but I know that you will be helped every step of the way. I would like that before you go to bed every day, if you watch a movie, or whatever you do, I'd like for you to say a little bit of a prayer of some kind. Now, La was very fond of something that she heard on today's tape and perhaps she would like to read it now. It seemed to strike a chord with her I don't know if it will for you. Would you like to read that, La? (*Prayer inaudible*).

Well, it seems to me that the holy powers and the angels are starting to come into this room. I don't know what kind of blessing that they want to give you, but I know that they want to give you some kind...I have a feeling that it has something to do with strengthening you. It's as though sometimes it is difficult to just endure day to day. Like you will have clones in and clones out, one day demons, next obsessions. And it sounds like it is a never ending thing. However there will come a time that these will all be clean. When these are clean you won't suffer as much when you are together with each other. It is like the Journey to Ixtlan you will feel such joy. Now you will feel some pain in journeying out to the world with people who have no alignment with God and you will feel pain looking at loved ones, because you want them to be aligned with God and you will realize that at this point you don't have a ready way to teach them. That is our true challenge; we need a ready way to teach them.

So we need to not just look at it that it is "them versus us", or "we are better than anyone else." We need to look at it as, "Ok, we have been graced" and we will continue to be graced until all of every layer of darkness from your whole life is gone. And you will be strong in body, mind and soul and holy. You will be a holy being; you will not be a normal human. In fact when I look around I see that many of you are already close to becoming holy beings. But we don't look at that as an object of pride or an object of division between us and the human race. Indeed the Holy Beings didn't look at us that way, did they? So what we must do, then, we must look at it as we are step-down transformers for the divine powers. And we must look at it as "How can we then help those that are less fortunate than we are" or perhaps have less ability to understand higher law. We teach them. How can we share this with them in a way that they will not hate us and defile us? In a way we must be very cunning.

I think the publishing company is a great idea because it is quite anonymous and they cannot come at you with it. But we could find ways to teach it at varying levels and publish and distribute some type of varying levels of text. If you have talent in this regard, as far as the writing or the transcribing of some of the lectures, it could be edited in such a way as to be helpful and there could also be children's books. So what I would like to see are parables, stories and a graduating series of texts by this group and distributed and published for the very purpose of trying to help your fellow man to reach the point where you will be, very soon, which is, you will be a holy being. And you are becoming a holy being. You become a holy being one step at a time. You don't become a holy being by some magic wand sweeping over you. You become a holy being by making a decision, incrementally to be holy, five minutes at a time.

So you forget about yesterday and tomorrow. Every morning you wake up and just say "I want to do God's will today. I am new today, with the Grace of God, I will be holy today". And that is all you think about is that day and you act

impeccably a minute at a time. If you make a mistake, just start all over and just say, “For the rest of the day, from this time on, I will be holy” and if you make another mistake you start all over. You don’t ever kick yourself, you just start over.

See, **guilt** is a device that you can torment yourself. It doesn’t mean that sometimes you don’t have to address your mistakes. It means that you look at it as though it was a functional mistake by a being that made an error and is now aligning. And you just go on. And you look at each other that way too. You don’t ever look at another person in this group as a screw-up. You just look and say “OK this person is new today, and I see them as a holy being” and the more that you see each other as a holy being, the more you help (each other) evolve as a holy being.

Now this is not a distortion of the Law of Mentalism. I’ve told you in the past that you could wish you were holy all day long and it wouldn’t make you holy, you have to *act* holy. But within a group that knows these underlying laws, they can become holy more readily if others are supportive in *seeing* each other as holy. That is an appropriate use of the Law of Mentalism. It won’t do you any good to look at zombies who are living like the devil and think of them as holy. You just look at them as they are and you pray that somehow they have some inspiration to *want* holiness.

Sometimes pain is the best motivator for a person who is away from the alignment of God. So you cannot wish for the release of pain for those who are not aligned with God. You must wish that “*Whatever experiences they need to help them align become manifest*” even if it could be their physical death. You do not wish to save someone’s life or to spare them pain; you only wish that they align with God. You don’t even wish that they align with their soul if their soul is rotten. You wish they align with God and that’s all you wish with. You wish that their consciousness (becomes) fully aware or at least partially aware of the spark of Divinity within them. That’s what you should wish for and nothing more. Not for mental comfort, emotional comfort or physical comfort not for anything but for the consciousness of their holy state.

Ok, a blessing is going to descend now, on all of you. I don’t know what it is, but I know that the Holy Powers are here and I want you to get used to the sense of when Holy Powers come into your life. You need to recognize Holy Powers. If you recognize it now, then maybe you could be across the Earth and you are walking on some lonely stretch of sand and suddenly you see on the horizon you see a being, a person or maybe just a non-physical being--which is not a “just”, it is a wonderful thing--and maybe you sense the memory of a holy being and it comforts you in your hour of need because when (the teachers) are gone from here some day, and you are gone from here, you need little comforts to soothe you. You are going to need each other to soothe each other and you are going to need to be able to recognize holiness so that wherever you are, someday you may see a little glimmer of holiness and it will comfort you in your hour of need. An angel may come into your room and you will feel the joy of God in your heart.

So, I’d like all of you to shut your eyes and just ask that the sense of holiness that is going to come out of the room, give you the memory of holiness. (Pause, a few minutes of silence)...That is the sound of holiness.

Can any of you smell the ionization of the angels? They always increase the ionization. It is like mountain air, this type of angel. Not all angels do that. They are very cool, and one tends to breathe more readily. It’s like being on a mountain with pine trees.

END OF SIDE TWO 1993 SEPTEMBER 29

Changing Personal Past and Projected Future

CLASS NOTES September 29, 1993

Some are having a hard time and it is not too surprising. Part of what is happening is the changing of one's personal past and the projected future. We have talked about different types of time, for example split time, moving backwards and forward and parallel time, etc. Part of the mysteries of the soul is its ability to move in time. If one can change the spiritual past, one may do spiritual transmutation within Law.

For a person to put forth certain causes to have the slate wiped clean at this time is not within Law, even with Grace. It is always an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth. The question is how we may be more efficient for our debts to be paid and can we wrap up the past present and future? (sic)

A Probable Future is still in the process of creating the causes for an effect that has a 50/50 chance of occurring. A Concrete Future has a 95/5 percent probability of occurring and it is more difficult to change within Law. Group karma (for humanity) falls within these categories as well. To break up the concretized future is very challenging for the spiritual alchemist and to change a 50/50 future is not a great feat. With enough holy causes one can change percentages to 90/10 and drag the rest to follow.

How does one change the past? We may dows the clones from the past years, lovers, associates and those we have identified with strongly enough to have piece of our self out or in. The Holy Powers see fit to change our concretized future by besieging us with our clones. This is our salvation. In this life and the past we have made choices that had set our physical, emotional and spiritual bodies. Our choices, causes, associations and choice of parents determine future and even illness in later life.

The Divine powers saw fit to help us to be truly saints, and this includes clearing the lower aspects and the virtue aura to align with saints, and to clear the past of the soul. This is not a magic wand but it is done through karma; through oneself and the beings who have taken on human karma. Jesus showed the way and took on the sins of many by suffering and transmuting disorder. The disorder of the earth now is so monumental that it is not possible that one being could take it on. A group could do it by purification, the learning of principles and the application of principles to their lives.

It may seem cruel that all the clones are coming, but it is not, as they are all parts of self. People with clones are being given Grace to disintegrate them with will, as they were invited, created with will or created with the misuse of the Love, Will, and Intelligence aspects. If one abuses the sexual faculty; if one is romantically obsessive, does not use what one knows, does not struggle for truth, uses their lower will to direct hostility, has a concern for money and lower concerns---instead of a passive acceptance and alignment with God, one degenerates. Everyone is guilty of one of these at some point in life

Dowsing Dreaming Bodies; Black Holes; Echoes; Clones

30 SEPTEMBER 1993

Morning

Class Notes

ASK:

"Where do I have any diseased, mangled, or dead dreaming bodies?"

"Where are there black holes in my aura? With which body part are they associated?"

"Is the dreaming body dead, missing, at another location, with a person, pet or in a grave?"

If it is with another person, check if they are a zombie.

CHECK FOR ANY:

Echo Locations. These are locations on the recipient's body where the missing or dead dreaming body landed.

Secondary Echo Locations as well. This could happen if the dreaming body from the primary echo location was disordered by the echo, causing a secondary disorder.

Placental Attachment Sites that may have a hologram of a zombie child. Both males and females should remove genetic (chromos, aminos, etc.) ties with children, spouses, lovers, and the children of lovers.

Exit Point of Dreaming Bodies/Desire Implants and the

Entry Point on the other person of the dreaming bodies or desire implants.

DO

Heal all reverberation points, miasmatic patterns and disease patterns with the Name of God as a homeopathic resonation.

Chop all clones and demons;

Disintegrate all crazed dreaming bodies and holy beings;

Disintegrate all zombie portals and threads;

Disintegrate all clone seed mechanisms (dreaming bodies);

Retract any stumps of dreaming body sites and cauterize them.

Ask the Holy Powers to heal the scars.

Check for planetary ties with lovers, family members, and anyone with whom you have exchanged fluids.

The DEGREE OF DEVIATION is measured by:

The higher the number, the more deviated the virtue.

CHART:

<u>Desire thread</u>
<u>Pattern of disorder</u>
<u>Dreaming Body (DB) problem</u>
<u>Desire implant</u>
<u>Clone seed</u>
<u>Clone seed mechanism</u>
<u>Disease demons</u>
<u>Clones</u>
<u>Zombie thread/portal</u>
<u>Genetic shadow</u>
<u>Echo of disorder</u>
<u>Plasma leak portal</u>
<u>Placental attachment site</u>
<u>Parental genetic link</u>

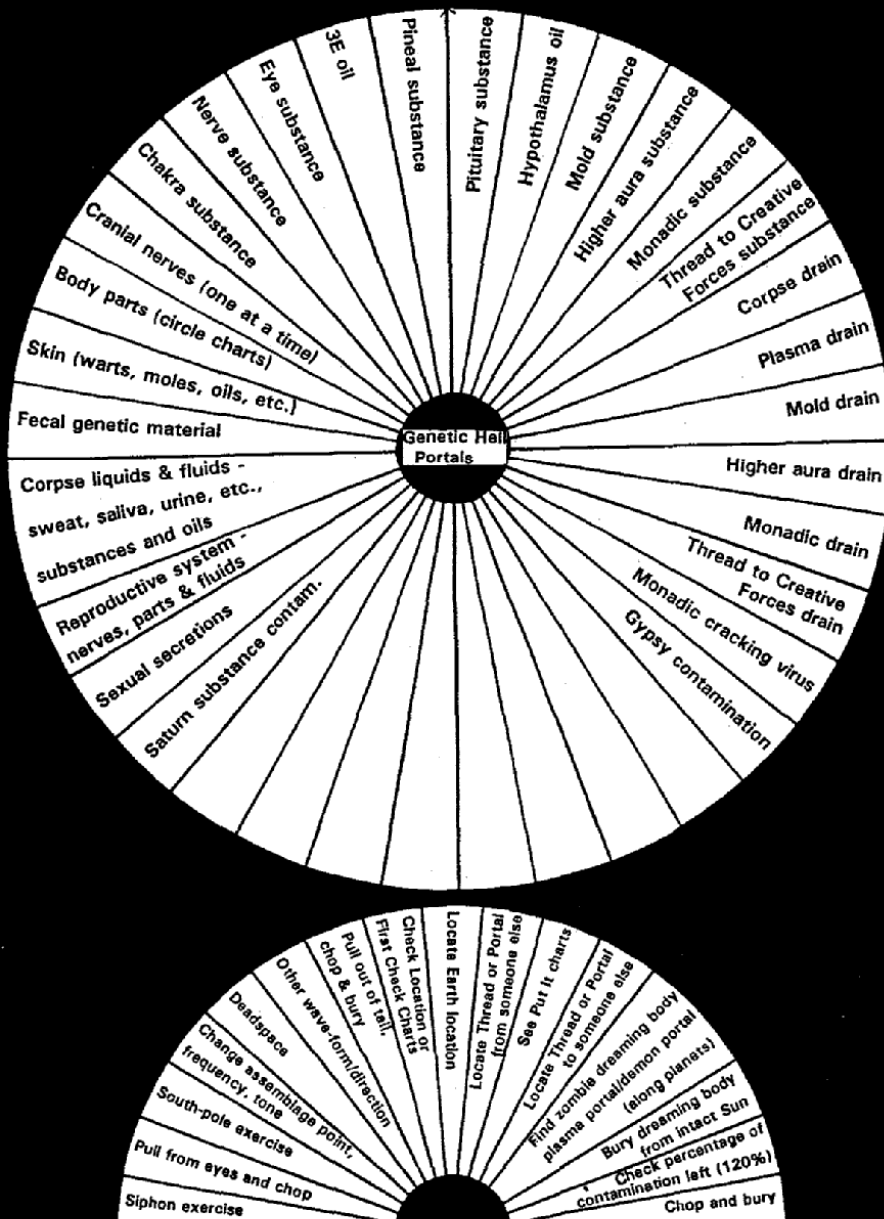
<u>Planetary genetic link</u>
<u>Disease pattern portal</u>
<u>Cauterize stump & retract thread</u>
<u>Eliminate miasmic pattern</u>
<u>DB dead</u>
<u>DB missing</u>
<u>DB w/another person</u>
<u>DB in location</u>
<u>DB connection to grave</u>
<u>DB mangled</u>
<u>DB maimed</u>
<u>DB crazy</u>
<u>DB with pet</u>
<u>Holy Being portal</u>

APPENDIX Dowsing Charts

Genetic Portals Chart

Removal of Genetic Portals

Find the location on the world map of each hell. It may be helpful to move to a lower aura assemblage point and frequency and a higher aura tone and frequency to tune into the hell. Pull the contamination along the thread to you. Chop any demons and south-pole or siphon any residue. Check the percentage of the portal remaining on the 120% scale. You may have to move through some other waveforms and directions simultaneously to line up the disorder. Then deadspace it and south-pole and siphon the residue. Check for contamination on each hell portal along the line of each planet for your mother's genetic material, your father's genetic material and your personal karmic material.



Mental aura		Desire aura		In Logos		Fallen from Logos		Prana loss		Former student connection		Fallen demi-god connection	
Student	Zombie	Vicinity	Self	Dual	Nagual	Physical self	Mental self	Mental self	Desire self	Mental other	Past	Present	Future
Toxic	Low	Vampired	Vampiring another person	Missing	Foreign	OK	Malefic resonance	Soul being eaten	Obsession demon	Hatching demons	Egoics	Other	
Prana Aura		Food Scale		Thought/emotional Blocks		Laws		Cranial Nerves		Physical Effects			
Lymphatic (plasma)	Mushroom	Depression, sexual or circular thinking, concern about energy loss		Mentalism, Correspondence		Acoustic, trochlear, hypothalamus, optic, trigeminal, facial		Energy loss, leg pain, ear pain, physical sexual desire					
Blood (red & white blood cells)	Citric juice/turkey	Low self-esteem, guilt, hate/resentment thoughts		Use, Change		Oculomotor		Constipation, sluggish thought, hormone imbalance, hip bone pain, low back pain, parathyroid, calcium metabolism, adrenals, obsessive hunger					
Air	Millet/potato	Evil Saint Step down Other Soul Soul Soul Soul		Cause & effect		Olfactory, glossopharyngeal		Muscle aches, foot pain, neck muscle aches, urinary retention					
Sex	Pineapple/citrus	Romantic obsessive thoughts, fear of starvation/obesity, social longing, fear of being alone, obsession with things or money, anything to do with desire, romantic desires, emotionalism		Rhythm, Vibration, Mentalism		Olfactory, facial, hypoglossal, pituitary		Headaches, belly aches, bloating, low blood sugar symptoms, crotch itch, skin disturbances					
Nerve	Veal	Hating a gender, homosexuality thoughts or association, zombie links, longing for past relationships, unrequited love		Correspondence, Non-resistance, Gender, Polarity		All cranial nerves, Abducent, vagus, accessory, trigeminal, pineal		Insomnia, between cells residue results from eating those foods or having such thoughts/emotional indulgence					
Tissue	Pecan	Desire aura, anger, materialism, abortion, murder thoughts		Mentalism		Accessory, pituitary		Joint pain					
Liquid	Corn syrup	Belief that evil does not exist, believes in only the body, castration, impulsive action to avoid facing truth, feeling unloved, resonance with zombies		Polarity, Vibration		Trochlear		Fingers, toes, epididymis, ovaries					
Prana loss causes		Vampired		Obsession & illness, demons or clones		Egoic/desire formation		Genetic/sexual demi-god link					
Cause of fall		Prana loss		Zombie resonance		Resistance to Law		Clinging to past		Genetic/sexual demi-god link			
OK	Completed	None	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0	All
Egoic/mental: (globule/thread) Desire:		Thing Physical	Person	Time	Place	Idea Mental	Negative thoughts	Control	Spiritual desire	Other	Amount present	Toxicity	Amount Foreign
Send back to God		Return to sender		Suck in through eyes, hands, etc.		Disintegrate		Wait		Name of God		Other	
Severed thread		Mental aura not in Logos		Desire aura not in Logos		Check Nagual substance		Pull back		Burn			

NAGUAL DOWSING CHART